IN THE SUPREME COURT OF THE STATE OF NEVADA

EDGEWORTH FAMILY TRUST; AND AMERICAN GRATING, LLC

Petitioners,

VS.

DANIEL S. SIMON; AND THE LAW OFFICE OF DANIEL S. SIMON, A PROFESSIONAL CORPORATION,

Respondents.

Supreme Courte Case No ally Filed Consolidated with 829 2022 02:05 p.m. Elizabeth A. Brown Clerk of Supreme Court (District Court A-18-767242-C Consolidated with A-16-738444-C)

INDEX TO RESPONDENTS' ANSWERING BRIEF APPENDIX

VOLUME V OF XII

JAMES R. CHRISTENSEN, ESQ. Nevada Bar No. 003861 601 S. 6th Street Las Vegas, NV 89101 (702) 272-0406 (702) 272-0415 fax jim@jchristensenlaw.com Attorney for Respondents

INDEX TO RESPONDENTS ANSWERING BRIEF APPENDIX

Document

Page No.

Volume I:

Email chain between Brian Edgeworth to Daniel Simon regarding initial discussions about case, beginning May 27, 2016 (Exhibit 23 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	
Email chain between Brian Edgeworth and Daniel Simon regarding Simple Loan contract, dated June 5, 2016 (Exhibit 80 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00003
Email chain between Brian Edgeworth to Daniel Simon regarding loans, dated June 10, 2016 (Exhibit 80 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00004
Invoice, dated December 2, 2016 (Exhibit 8 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00005- . AA00008
Invoice, dated April 7, 2017 (Exhibit 9 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00009- . AA00014
Invoice, dated July 28, 2017 (Exhibit 10 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00015- . AA00025
Email chain between Daniel Simon and Brian Edgeworth regarding Invoices, dated August 1, 2017 (Exhibit 26 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing).	AA00026
Email chain between Daniel Simon and Brian Edgeworth regarding Contingency, dated August 22, 2017 (Exhibit 27 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00027
Email chain between Daniel Simon and Brian Edgeworth regarding Settlement, dated August 23, 2017 (Exhibit 28 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00028

Email chain between Brian Edgeworth and Daniel Simon regarding cashing check, dated August 29, 2017 (Exhibit 30 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00029
Invoice, dated September 19, 2017 (Exhibit 11 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00030- AA00039
Email chain between Daniel Simon and Brian Edgeworth regarding Settlement tolerance, dated October 5, 2017 (Exhibit 34admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00040- AA00041
Email chain between Daniel Simon and Brian Edgeworth regarding Mediator's proposal, dated November 11, 2017 (Exhibit 36 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA000042
Text Messages between Angela Edgeworth and Eleyna Simon beginning Novemeber15, 2017 (Exhibit 73 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	
Email chain between Daniel Simon and Brian Edgeworth regarding updated costs, dated November 21, 2017 (Exhibit 39 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00049
Email chain between Angela Edgeworth and Daniel Simon regarding settlement, dated November 27, 2017 (Exhibit 42 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00050
Letter from Daniel Simon to the Edgeworths, dated November 27, 2017 (Exhibit 40 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00051- AA00055
Christmas Card from the Edgeworths to the Simons, dated November 27, 2017(Exhibit 72 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00056 AA00058
Email chain between Angela Edgeworth and Daniel Simon regarding settlement, dated November 29, 2017 (Exhibit 44 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00059

Letter of Direction from Brian Edgeworth to Daniel Simon, dated November 29, 2017 (Exhibit 43 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing).	AA00060
Vannah & Vannah Fee Agreement, dated November 29, 2017 (Exhibit 90 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00061
Notice of Attorney Lien, dated November 30, 2017 (Exhibit 3 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00062- AA00070
Executed Release and Viking Settlement Checks, dated December 1, 2017 (Exhibit 5 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing).	AA00071- AA00079
Consent to Settle, dated December 7, 2017 (Exhibit 47 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00080- AA00081
Letter to Robert Vannah from Daniel Simon, dated December 7, 2017(Exhibit 46 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00082- AA00083
Email chain between James Christensen and Robert Vannah, dated December 26, 2017 (Exhibit 48 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00084- AA00087
Letter to Robert Vannah from James Christensen, dated December 27,2017 (Exhibit 49 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00088- AA00097
Email chain between James Christensen and Robert Vannah regarding bank account, dated December 28, 2017 (Exhibit 50 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00098- AA00103
Notice of Amended Attorney Lien, dated January 2, 2018 (Exhibit 4 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00104- AA00110
Complaint, filed January 4, 2018 (Exhibit 19 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00111- AA00120

Letter from Robert Vannah to Sarah Guindy regarding account, dated January 4, 2018 (Exhibit 51 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00121
Email chain between Robert Vannah and James Christensen regarding not terminating Daniel Simon, dated January 9, 2018 (Exhibit 53 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	
Check to Client in amount of \$3,950,561.27, dated January 18, 2018 (Exhibit 54 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00125
Declaration and Expert Report of David A. Clark, dated January 18, 2018 (Exhibit 2 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	
Motion to Adjudicate Attorney Lien of the Law Office Daniel Simon PC with Exhibits, dated January 24, 2018	
Volume II:	
Motion to Adjudicate Attorney Lien of the Law Office Daniel Simon PC with Exhibits, dated January 24, 2018	
Volume III:	
Motion to Adjudicate Attorney Lien of the Law Office Daniel Simon PC with Exhibits, dated January 24, 2018	AA00501- AA00545
Declaration of Will Kemp, Esq., dated January 31, 2018 (Exhibit 1 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	
Affidavit of Brian Edgeworth, dated February 2, 2018 (Exhibit 16 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	
Plaintiffs Oppositions to Defendant's Motions to Consolidate and to Adjudicate Attorney Lien, dated February 2, 2018	
Reply in Support of Motion to Adjudicate Attorney Lien and Motion for Consolidation, dated February 5, 2018	

Executed Release and Lange Settlement check, dated February 5, 2018 (Exhibit 6 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00641- AA00657
Hearing Transcript for Motions and Status Check: Settlement Documents, dated February 6, 2018	AA00658- AA00703
Affidavit of Brian Edgeworth, dated February 12, 2018 (Exhibit 17 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00704- AA00712
Supplement to Motion to Adjudicate Attorney Lien of the Law Office Daniel Simon PC, dated February 16, 2018	AA00713- AA00723
Hearing Transcript for Status Check: Settlement Documents, dated February 20, 2018	AA00724- AA00746
Affidavit of Brian Edgeworth, dated March 15, 2018 (Exhibit 18 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00747- . AA00750
Volume IV:	
Volume IV: Affidavit of Brian Edgeworth, dated March 15, 2018 (Exhibit 18 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	AA00751- . AA00756
Affidavit of Brian Edgeworth, dated March 15, 2018	. AA00756 AA00757-
Affidavit of Brian Edgeworth, dated March 15, 2018 (Exhibit 18 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) Amended Complaint, filed March 15, 2018 (Exhibit 20	AA00756 AA00757- AA00768 AA00769-
Affidavit of Brian Edgeworth, dated March 15, 2018 (Exhibit 18 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) Amended Complaint, filed March 15, 2018 (Exhibit 20 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) Motion to Dismiss Plaintiffs' Amended Complaint Pursuant to	AA00756 AA00757- AA00768 AA00769-
Affidavit of Brian Edgeworth, dated March 15, 2018 (Exhibit 18 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) Amended Complaint, filed March 15, 2018 (Exhibit 20 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) Motion to Dismiss Plaintiffs' Amended Complaint Pursuant to NRCP 12(b)(5), dated April 9, 2018 Plaintiffs Opposition to Defendant's (Third) Motion to Dismiss,	AA00756 AA00757- AA00768 AA00769- AA00820 AA00821-

Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 27, 2018 AA00949-AA01000

Volume V:

- Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 27, 2018 AA01001-AA01153
- Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 28, 2018 AA01154-AA01250

Volume VI:

- Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 28, 2018 AA01251-AA01326
- Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 29, 2018 AA01327-AA01500

Volume VII:

Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 29, 2018	AA01501- AA01553
Picture of the boxes of Emails at Evidentiary Hearing, dated August 29, 2018	. AA01554
Picture of the boxes of Discovery at Evidentiary Hearing, dated August 29, 2018	. AA01555
Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 30, 2018	AA01556- AA01750
Volume VIII:	

Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 30, 2018 AA01751-AA01797 Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated September 18, 2018 AA01798-AA01983

Simon Law Closing Arguments, dated September 24, 2018 AA01984-AA02000

Volume IX:

Simon Law Closing Arguments, dated September 24, 2018	AA02001- AA02044
Vannah & Vannah Closing Arguments, dated September 24, 2018	AA02045- AA02066
Decision and Order on Motion to Adjudicate Lien, dated October 11, 2018	AA02067- AA02092
Decision and Order on Motion to Dismiss NRCP 12(b)(5), dated October 11, 2018	AA02093- AA02103
Decision and Order on Special Motion to Dismiss Anti-Slapp dated October 11, 2018	AA02104- AA02111
Motion to Amend Findings Under NRCP 52; and/or for Reconsideration, dated October 29, 2018	AA02112- AA02183
Opposition to Motion to Amend Findings Under NRCP 52; and/ or for Reconsideration, dated November 8, 2018	AA02184- AA02200
Reply to Motion to Amend Findings Under NRCP 52; and/ or for Reconsideration, dated November 14, 2018	AA02201- AA02214
Hearing Transcript regarding Motion to Amend Findings Under NRCP 52; and/or for Reconsideration, dated December 17, 2018.	AA02215- AA02250

Volume X:

Amended Decision and Order on Motion to Dismiss NRCP 12(b)(5), dated November 19, 2018	AA02251- AA02260
Amended Decision and Order on Motion to Adjudicate Lien, dated November 19, 2018 Motion for Attorney Fees and Costs, dated December 7, 2018	AA02261- AA02283 AA02284- AA02443
Plaintiffs' Opposition to Simon's Motion for Fees and Costs, dated December 17, 2018	AA02444- AA02469
Notice of Entry of Orders for Motion to Adjudicate Lien and Motion to Dismiss Pursuant to NRCP 12(B)(5), with attached Orders, dated December 27, 2018	AA02470- AA02500
Volume XI:	
Notice of Entry of Orders for Motion to Adjudicate Lien and Motion to Dismiss Pursuant to NRCP 12(B)(5), with attached Orders, dated December 27, 2018	AA02501- AA02506
Reply in Support of Motion for Attorney Fees and Costs, dated January 8, 2019	AA02507- AA02523
Minute Order regarding hearing for Motion for Attorney's Fees & Costs, dated January 15, 2019	AA02524- AA02525
Hearing Transcript for Motion for Attorney's Fees & Costs, dated January 15, 2019	
Decision and Order Granting in Part and Denying in Part, Simon's Motion for Attorney's Fees and Costs, dated February 8, 2019	AA02548- AA02551
Amended Decision and Order on Special Motion to Dismiss Anti-Slapp, dated September 17, 2019	AA02552- AA02561
Opposition to the Second Motion to Reconsider; Counter	AA02562-

Motion to Adjudicate Lien on Remand, dated May 13, 2021	AA02666
Notice of Entry of Orders, dated May 16, 2021	AA02667- AA02750
Volume XII:	
Notice of Entry of Orders, dated May 16, 2021	AA02751- AA02753
Notice of Entry of Decision and Order Denying Plaintiffs' Renewed Motion for Reconsideration of Third-Amended Decision and Order on Motion to Adjudicate Lien and Denying Simon's Countermotion to Adjudicate Lien on Remand, dated June 18, 2021	AA02754- AA02761
Time Sheet for Daniel S. Simon (Exhibit 13 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	
Time Sheet for Ashley M. Ferrel (Exhibit 14 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	
Time Sheet for Benjamin J. Miller (Exhibit 15 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing)	

1	٥	You think that's a fair statement? You probably have not	
2	talked to him?		
3	А	It's the date. The date you're giving. I'm not positive 100	
4	percent of	that date	
5	٥	Okay.	
6	А	but in the range of that, yes, I have not spoken to him.	
7	Q	And from the time you signed the agreement with Mr.	
8	Vannah, yo	ou were looking to Mr. Vannah and Mr. Greene for advice as	
9	your lawye	er in this case, the case where Danny had been representing	
10	you for the years prior, right?		
11	А	No. That's incorrect.	
12	Q	All right. Well, let's	
13		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, I'd move for admission of	
14	Exhibit 90.		
15		THE COURT: Any objection to 90?	
16		MR. GREENE: No.	
17		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: That's the fee agreement, John.	
18		THE COURT: Okay. So, Defense's 90 will be admitted.	
19		(Defendant's Exhibit 90 received)	
20		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 43 is next, John.	
21	BY MR. CH	IRISTIANSEN:	
22	Q	I'm going to show you what's been marked for identification	
23	purposes i	s Def Exhibit 43, and I'll just move it up, so you can I	
24	handwrote	e my exhibits, and it's Bates stamped Simon evidentiary	
25	hearing 42	0. Is that your signature, sir?	

1	A	Yes, it is.	
2		THE COURT: And just one second. So, Mr. Christian	nsen,
3	what you'r	re showing him is a copy of what the Clerk has?	
4		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Yes, ma'am.	
5		THE COURT: Okay. So, the Clerk has that?	
6		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Yes, ma'am.	
7		THE COURT: Okay. Just making sure we have it. O	kay.
8		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: So, Judge, just by way of	
9	housekeep	oing, the Clerk has a hard copy of all of our exhibits, w	ith the
10	exception	of Exhibit 80, which is all of those.	
11		THE COURT: Okay. That's 80. Okay.	
12		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: And we gave you a CD of that	. And I
13	think we g	ave Mr. Vannah and Mr. Greene copies as well.	
14		MR. GREENE: Correct, Your Honor.	
15		THE COURT: Okay.	
16		MR. GREENE: We have our exhibits also with the Cl	erk.
17		THE COURT: Okay. Okay.	
18	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:		
19	٥	Mr. Edgeworth, the date on this letter is November t	he 29th,
20	2017, corre	ect?	
21	A	Correct.	
22	۵	And the letters are signed by you and addressed to l	Mr.
23	Simon?		
24	А	Yes.	
25	٥	By November the 29th, 2017, Danny Simon, who ha	d been
		- 54 -	AA01002

1	representing you in the case, either in the claim stage or in the litigation		
2	against Lange Plumbing and Viking and there's some entities for		
3	Viking in front of them for about 18 months. May of '16 to November		
4	of 17.		
5	А	18 months seems correct, if	
6	Q	Okay.	
7	А	your math is right.	
8	٥	And up until this day, November the 29th, 2017, you had	
9	looked to Mr. Simon for advice as your lawyer, correct?		
10	А	Correct.	
11	٥	And what this letter says is it tells Mr. Simon that Mr. Vannah	
12	and Mr. Greene that you've retained Mr. Vannah and Mr. Greene to		
13	assist in the litigation with the Viking entities. Did I get that first part		
14	right?		
15	А	Correct, yes.	
16	٥	And then you instruct Mr. Simon to cooperate with Mr.	
17	Vannah and Mr. Greene in every regard concerning the litigation and any		
18	settlement. Did I get that part right?		
19	А	Correct.	
20	٥	You were also instructing Mr. Simon to give them complete	
21	access to the file and allow them to review whatever documents they		
22	request to review?		
23	А	Yes.	
24	٥	And, finally, you direct Mr. Simon to allow them to	
25	participate	e without limitation in any proceeding concerning our case,	
		- 55 - AA01003	

1	whether it be at depositions, court hearings, discussions, et cetera. Is		
2	that right?	?	
3	А	That is correct.	
4	٥	Okay. And when you say our case, you mean the case	
5	Edgewort	h Family Trust and American Grating v. Lange Plumbing and	
6	Viking?		
7	А	Yes.	
8	۵	Fair enough.	
9		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Move for admission of Exhibit 43, Your	
10	Honor.		
11		THE COURT: Any objection to 43?	
12		MR. GREENE: No, Your Honor. Actually, Jim, Mr.	
13	Christens	en and our respective law firms agreed that any	
14	communi	cations going back and forth from the clients to the lawyers and	
15	emails as	well are all going to be admitted. We have no issue with the	
16	exhibits th	nat we presented to each other, so I think	
17		THE COURT: Okay.	
18		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I'll move quicker. I'm sorry. I was	
19	unaware	of that. Sorry, John.	
20		MR. GREENE: No worries.	
21		THE COURT: Okay.	
22		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: So maybe right now is a good	
23	administr	ative time to be able to move to admit the respective exhibit	
24	exhibits, e	excuse me that the parties have presented to the Court at this	
25	time.		

1	THE COURT: Okay. And I have Defense Exhibits 1 through
2	86. But Mr. Christiansen said 80 is that. So, 1 through 86 is what I have
3	here. And where's 87, 88, 89?
4	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: They're in the last book, Your Honor.
5	They probably didn't make it to the cover page, because we had some
6	extra exhibits
7	THE COURT: Okay. You're right.
8	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: and then
9	THE COURT: They're hold on. Let me see if there's
10	anything. Yeah, I do have it just says 1 through 86 on the cover.
11	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: That's right.
12	THE COURT: But I have there's nothing under the okay. I
13	have 1 through 89, and then Mr. Christensen just admitted 90.
14	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: That's the fee agreement.
15	THE COURT: So, you have no objection to 1 through 90, Mr.
16	Greene?
17	MR. GREENE: Provided that we have a reciprocal consent or
18	stipulation that our exhibits
19	THE COURT: Right. And then yours
20	MR. GREENE: 1 through 9
21	THE COURT: Yeah. I have
22	MR. GREENE: are also to be admitted.
23	THE COURT: 1 through 9 on yours. Mr. Christiansen, do
24	you have any objection to 1 through 9?
25	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge. I think Jim talked to I think

1	Mr. Greene spoke to Mr. Christensen, and I
2	THE COURT: Okay.
3	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: and I don't want to speak out of turn.
4	MR. GREENE: I let me hold forth on this one, Judge.
5	THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Christensen, do you have any
6	objection to 1 through 9?
7	MR. CHRISTENSEN: We have no objection to 1 through 9
8	with the exception of the piece of paper entitled, Howard & Howard fees.
9	We're going to need some foundation for that.
10	MR. GREENE: Totally understood.
11	THE COURT: Which one?
12	MR. GREENE: There's a
13	THE COURT: Oh, Howard & Howard fees
14	MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yeah.
15	THE COURT: in Exhibit 9?
16	MR. GREENE: Correct.
17	MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yeah. It's part of 9.
18	THE COURT: Okay.
19	MR. GREENE: So, we'll hold that one in abeyance, Your
20	Honor. We'll deal with that on direct exam.
21	THE COURT: So, we'll have 1 through 8 going on and then
22	when we get to 9, we'll deal with 9 when you move for 9?
23	MR. GREENE: Just a portion of 9 has not been stipulated to,
24	all but
25	THE COURT: The Howard exhibit.

1	MR. GREENE: I think there are three pages of documents		
2	that deal with some fees that Brian will testify to that he's paid at two of		
3	the law firms.		
4	THE COURT: Okay. So, we'll 1 through 8 and all of 9,		
5	except the Howard & Howard fees has been admitted. And then we will		
6	deal with the remainder of 9 when you get around to that with your		
7	client.		
8	(Plaintiff's Exhibits 1-9 (except for Howard & Howard fees)		
9	received)		
10	(Defendant's Exhibits 1-90 received)		
11	MR. GREENE: Okay. Thank you, Judge.		
12	THE COURT: Okay?		
13	MR. CHRISTENSEN: That's fine with us, Your Honor.		
14	THE COURT: Thank you.		
15	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, maybe the last sort of		
16	housekeeping matter. I spoke to Mr. Vannah and Greene beforehand		
17	and for the sake of expeditiously moving through everything, we agreed		
18	we would both try to get witnesses completed in their entirety, even		
19	though it might be out of order or whatever. So, they'll finished with Mr.		
20	Edgeworth when I'm done and		
21	THE COURT: Okay. Rather than recall him when it's your		
22	turn?		
23	MR. GREENE: Yeah.		
24	THE COURT: Oh, perfect. Okay.		
25	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I think I got everything, Judge.		

1		THE COURT: Okay.
2		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: All right.
3	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:
4	٥	Now, the Lange case. I want to talk to you about the Lange
5	case. You	have an understanding about the claims that were sort of
6	derivative	in nature that you could have been reimbursed for, should you
7	have prev	ailed against the Lange Plumbing Defendant, correct?
8	А	I'm sorry. I'm not sure I understood your question.
9	Q	Okay. Lange was the plumber that installed the Viking
10	sprinkler i	n your house?
11	А	Yes.
12	Q	Lange and you had a contract?
13	А	Correct.
14	Q	Under the terms of the contract, which you're very familiar
15	with, fair?	You understand the terms?
16	А	Yes.
17	Q	Lange, if it failed to pursue a warranty on your behalf and
18	you had to	o go do that on your own, like you hired Danny to do, then you
19	could see	<pre>c your attorney's fees as reimbursement from Lange?</pre>
20	А	Yes, that's my understanding. Yes.
21	٥	You understood that from talking to Danny.
22	А	That's correct. That's what my lawyer told me.
23	٥	l'm sorry. I should say Mr. Simon. I apologize. You
24	should y	ou understood that from talking to your lawyer for 18-ish
25	months, M	Ir. Simon?

1	А	Yes.
2	Q	Okay. And then on the 29th of November 2017, you hired
3	Vannah 8	Vannah. That's Exhibit 90, the fee agreement we just looked
4	at.	
5	А	Yes. I hired them.
6	Q	And Vannah & Vannah took over advising you relatively to
7	the Lange	e claim, correct?
8	A	They provided advice. That's not what they were retained
9	for.	
10	Q	Well sir, you quit talking to Mr. Simon after November the
11	29th, you	told me, right?
12	A	Correct.
13	Q	All right. And you didn't stop you continued
14	communicating with these nice gentlemen?	
15	A	Correct.
16	Q	All right. And they were advising you, as we read, about
17	things like	e the settlement, correct?
18		MR. GREENE: Objection, Your Honor. That is it's attorney
19	client priv	rilege of what he retained us to do, in what turned into a slight
20	adversari	al proceeding. So, again, we're going into notes. Like you've
21	already ru	led on before, they're allowed to see our fee agreement.
22		THE COURT: Right.
23		MR. GREENE: But to go into discussions that we had; I think
24	that's bey	ond the purview.
25		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, they number one, Mr. Vannah
		61

AA01009

1	signed, in open court, that settlement in your courtroom with Lange.
2	THE COURT: I remember.
3	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: So, it's nothing that's privileged. They
4	gave a consent to settle, which Mr. Vannah provided to us, that's that
5	talks about what they advised him on. I'm just talking about that same
6	stuff.
7	MR. GREENE: I think our issue is what was discussed. It's
8	not
9	THE COURT: Oh, and I'm fine with not getting into what was
10	discussed
11	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I'll rephrase. I apologize.
12	THE COURT: but I think the issue of the constructive
13	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Discharge.
14	THE COURT: discharge. I'm sorry. The issue of
15	constructive discharge is an active issue in this case, so whether or not
16	Vannah's office advised him in what to do in the Lange settlement is
17	absolutely relevant, because that came after you guys were already in.
18	We all did that right here in this courtroom. So in regards to specifics of
19	what you guys talked to, that's not going to be allowed, Mr. Christiansen.
20	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Yes, Your Honor.
21	THE COURT: But with regards to who advised him in the
22	Lange settlement, that's absolutely relevant, and I'm going to allow Mr.
23	Christiansen to ask him questions about that.
24	MR. GREENE: Thank you.
25	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:

1	٥	So, Mr. Edgeworth, I'll try to phrase my questions consistent
2	with the C	court's order. From the time you hired Vannah & Vannah in
3	Exhibit 90	, which is the 29th day of November 2017, until you settled
4	with Lang	e, in that window, you never spoke verbally to Danny Simon,
5	correct?	
6	А	In some window. I'm not positive that the window you're
7	making is	the window.
8	٥	Okay. Did you email Mr. Simon between the 29th and the
9	settlemen	t with Lange?
10	А	I would think so.
11	٥	Did you ask Mr. Simon for legal advice about the settlement
12	with Lang	e?
13	А	That was provided through my lawyers.
14	٥	Through Vannah & Vannah?
15	А	No. Simon told them. They told me.
16	٥	So the answer is you only talked to Vannah & Vannah I
17	don't wan	t the substance not Danny Simon, between the time you
18	hired Van	nah & Vannah, and you settled with Lange?
19	А	Yeah.
20	٥	Fair?
21	А	They spoke with Simon and
22	٥	Sir, I just asked you a question. Is that a fair statement?
23		THE COURT: Sir, he's asking you did you speak directly to
24	Mr. Simor	n via email and I'm concerned. I want to know did you talk to
25	him via er	nail? Did you call him? Did you text him? Did you have any

1	communication directly between you and Mr. Simon from the date you\		
2	hired Mr. Vannah's office to the date we all signed the Lange settlement		
3	agreemen	ts right here?	
4		THE WITNESS: Yes, we did.	
5		THE COURT: Okay.	
6	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:	
7	٥	You talked to him?	
8	А	I'm sorry. You asked one question, but then the Judge asked	
9	me if I had emailed with Mr. Simon between the date of Vannah &		
10	Vannah	the 29th an later and the answer is yes.	
11		THE COURT: You personally?	
12		THE WITNESS: Me personally.	
13		THE COURT: Okay.	
14	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:	
15	٥	Did you is it true you did not verbally talk to him? I want to	
16	make sure	e I'm getting it accurate.	
17	А	He left me a voicemail.	
18	٥	But you didn't verbally talk to him?	
19	А	No. I listened to the voicemail.	
20	۵	And you were relying on legal advice provided you from	
21	Vannah &	Vannah in terms of the Lange settlement? I'm just talking	
22	about that		
23	А	They were communicating what his legal advice was,	
24	correct?		
25		THE COURT: Who was he?	
		- 64 - AA01012	

1	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:		
2	۵	Who was	
3	А	The Vannah John Mr. Greene and Mr. Vannah	
4	communio	cated to me what Mr. Simon communicated to them about his	
5	advice to	proceed in the Lange settlement.	
6	۵	Okay. Well, let's talk about Mr. Simon. And can we agree,	
7	Mr. Edgev	worth, that Mr. Simon's view on what to do with Lange was	
8	different t	han the Vannah & Vannah lawyer's view with what to do with	
9	Lange?		
10	А	Yes.	
11	٥	Different sets of advice. Can we agree on that?	
12	А	Yes.	
13	٥	Ultimately, you decided to do what Mr what the Vannah &	
14	Vannah Firm advised you of?		
15	А	Correct.	
16	۵	Okay. And that's reflected, sir, in what's now in evidence as	
17	Exhibit 47	, which is the consent to settle signed by yourself on December	
18	the 7th, ar	nd is that Mrs. Edgeworth that's your wife, sir?	
19	А	That's correct.	
20	۵	And it's on Vannah & Vannah letterhead, correct?	
21	А	Correct.	
22	۵	And this consent to settle reflects the Vannah & Vannah	
23	advice yo	u were receiving in this time frame about what to do with	
24	Lange, co	rrect?	
25	А	Not all of it, but it does reflect	
		- 65 - AA01013	

1	Q	It does	
2	А	some of their advice, correct.	
3	Q	It it's inconsistent with the advice Mr. Simon was giving to	
4	you about	what to do with Lange, correct?	
5	А	Correct.	
6	Q	So you chose to disregard Mr. Simon's advice and listen to	
7	these nice	gentlemen here?	
8	А	Correct.	
9	Q	All right. And, specifically, what you say is EFT, that's the	
10	Edgeworth	n Family Trust; is that right?	
11	А	Correct.	
12	Q	And American Grating v. Lange?	
13	А	Oh, you're at the top, sir?	
14	Q	Yeah. I'm sorry, sir. I'm right here at the top.	
15	А	Oh, that's good. Yeah, if you do the finger, that's good.	
16	Q	Okay.	
17	А	Yeah. Yes.	
18	Q	And you can look at whichever one you want, Mr.	
19	Edgeworth	n. You don't have to	
20	А	Well, this one is easier to read. That's easier to see.	
21	Q	Okay. This says you and your wife on behalf of the Trust and	
22	American	Grating consent to settle all claims against Lange for the gross	
23	amount of	\$100,000 minus sums owed to Lange pursuant to the	
24	contract?		
25	А	Correct.	
		- 66 - AA01014	

1	٥	All right. And that was that term of the settlement was not
2	a term Mr	. Simon advised you to enter into, correct? It was inconsistent
3	with his a	dvice about Lange.
4	А	Correct.
5	٥	Okay. And these are my highlights, Mr. Edgeworth, so I
6	apologize	for that. Don't take anything by them. It says, we
7	acknowled	dge that our attorneys have advised us that by settling the
8	outstandir	ng claims with Lange, we will be waiving all claims for
9	attorney's	fees, including any contingency fee that a court may award to
10	the Law Office of Danny Simon.	
11	Did	I read that correctly?
12	А	Yes.
13	٥	And before you signed this, did you read it?
14	А	Yes, I sure did.
15	٥	So you know you knew back in December the 7th from
16	listening t	o your Vannah & Vannah that a court could award Mr. Simon a
17	contingen	cy fee, correct?
18	А	Pardon me? I'm sorry
19	٥	l just
20	А	I thought you were going to keep reading, and then
21	Q	Okay.
22	А	I got confused.
23	Q	Well, look up here at me. I'm sorry. That's all right. You
24	knew from	n the sentence I just read that a court could award Mr. Simon a
25	contingen	cy fee award, correct? That's right in the I just read it.

1	А	l suppose it's possible.
2	Q	And you chose to settle the Lange case pursuant to the
3	Vannah &	Vannah advice?
4	А	Correct.
5	۵	All right. And what it goes down here a little bit. And I'm
6	just lookir	ng at my highlight, Mr. Edgeworth, so you can follow along,
7	that you a	cknowledge that Mr. Vannah has also explained that to
8	continue t	to litigate with Lange is economically speculative, as we've
9	already m	ade more than whole with the settlement with the Viking
10	entities, a	nd Lange may be legally entitled to an offset for the amount of
11	the settlement paid to us by Viking.	
12	Did	I read that correct?
13	А	Yes.
14	۵	And so, you agreed when you signed this with Mr. Vannah's
15	assessme	nt that Danny Simon's representation had made you more than
16	whole, co	rrect?
17	А	I'm not sure what you mean by more than whole.
18	Q	Well, this is a document you signed sir, not me. It said, we
19	have alrea	ady been made more than whole with the settlement against
20	Viking. D	id I read that correctly?
21	А	Yes.
22	۵	And Danny Simon effectuated the settlement against Viking,
23	correct?	
24	А	Effectuated?
25	۵	He was your lawyer
		- 68 -

1	А	Correct.
2	٥	that obtained a
3	А	He was my lawyer
4	٥	\$6 million settlement, yes?
5	А	Correct.
6	٥	And that settlement, according to Mr. Vannah, and you made
7	you more	than whole?
8	А	Correct.
9	٥	And you chose in this consent to settle, to listen to Vannah &
10	Vannah, a	nd they had advice. I'm not saying right, wrong or indifferent,
11	but that advice was different than Danny Simon's advice relative to	
12	Lange?	
13	А	Correct.
14	٥	All right. After you settled with Lange and this in the sort
15	of over the	e holiday times, right. It's like about the Thanksgiving, getting
16	into Christmas, the times where the settlements are getting done and	
17	people are	e getting checks and the like?
18	А	Can you define what settled means? Does it mean when
19	they give	us the offer, when they send over the
20	٥	Sure. That's actually a fair question, sir. Let me see if I'll
21	be more s	pecific, okay? You sued Danny Simon. Mr. Vannah sued
22	Danny Sin	non on your behalf, January the 4th, 2018?
23	А	Correct.
24	٥	That's about three days shy of a month from when Mr.
25	Vannah advised you to settle with Lange?	

1	А	Correct.
2	Q	And when you sued Mr. Simon, the check for the Viking
3	money h	ad not been deposited in a bank, correct?
4	А	Correct.
5	Q	Ultimately, Mr. Sim Mr sorry Mr. Vannah and Mr.
6	Christens	sen made an agreement where they were going to open a joint
7	trust type	e of an account, Danny and I'm sorry Mr. Simon and Mr.
8	Vannah.	Those checks would be that check \$6 million check would
9	be depos	sited there. Fair?
10	А	You're wrong. There's two checks. You're right, but you
11	said that	check, the one check. There's two checks.
12	Q	You're right. Thank you for correcting me. Technically the
13	checks totaling \$6 million. One was from Viking, right, or its insurance	
14	company	/?
15	А	They were from Zurich Insurance, correct.
16	Q	And they totaled 6 million bucks? Before the
17	А	l have a confidentiality
18	Q	Lange settlement.
19	А	agreement about the size of the settlement that I signed.
20		MR. GREENE: I'm sorry, Your Honor. That's kind of an issue
21	that he's	facing. They signed a confidentiality agreement to the amount.
22	l know th	nat it's just kind of a sticking point with them, so
23		THE COURT: Okay. Well, this Court is aware of what the
24	amount i	s, as I was involved in the settlement. It was \$6 million.
25		THE WITNESS: Correct.

1	THE COURT: So, we can go forward.
2	THE WITNESS: So, I can
3	THE COURT: I mean, you can abide by your confidentiality
4	agreement, but I mean, in regards to what the amount is, I mean, I'm
5	aware of what the amount was.
6	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, I could be wrong, but there is
7	no confidentiality agreement as to the Viking settlement. Mr. Simon
8	negotiated that away.
9	MR. GREENE: As to the amount?
10	MR. CHRISTENSEN: It doesn't exist, right?
11	THE COURT: There's a I mean, I was not aware, because I
12	was here when they brought in the documents and everything on the
13	so is there a settlement agreement about the amount? I mean, a
14	confidentiality agreement? Because I'm not aware of that.
15	THE WITNESS: That's what Ms. Pancoast sent over in the
16	letter on November 15th, that the confidentiality would be limited to the
17	settlement amount.
18	THE COURT: Well, I mean, this Court can take judicial notice
19	of the \$6 million, because, also, it's interesting that that would be
20	brought up as confidentiality, because it's all littered through these briefs
21	like there's no tomorrow.
22	So, I'm not really sure, if he's under a confidentiality
23	agreement, why this office wouldn't be under a confidentiality
24	agreement, and Mr. Simon clearly didn't know about it, because it's in
25	these briefs about 800 times that this was \$6 million. And so, I'm very

AA01019

well aware that this was a \$6 million settlement, and you guys have been		
writing about it for eight months.		
	So, I mean, sir, you can answer the question, because it's out	
in the ope	n that this settlement was \$6 million.	
BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:	
٥	So where were we, Mr. Edgeworth, before we others	
started he	lping me understand facts that I'm probably not as fluent in as	
l should b	e, is that the lawsuit filed by you against Danny Simon filed	
by Mr. Va	nnah on your behalf against Danny Simon was January the	
4th, 2018,	correct?	
А	Yes.	
٥	And so, you don't have to take my word for it.	
	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: That's Exhibit 19, John.	
	THE COURT: Did you say 19, Mr. Christiansen?	
	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 19, Your Honor.	
BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:	
٥	That's Mr. Vannah and Mr. Greene on your be on behalf of	
your entit	y suing Daniel Simon?	
А	Yes.	
٥	And so, you know, I'm being square with you about the date.	
lt's up the	re in the right corner. It's January the 4th.	
А	l agree.	
٥	Okay. So, you hadn't verbally spoken to Danny since before	
Novembe	r the 29th, and then you sued him January the 4th, after you	
settled the	e Lange claims, pursuant to Mr. Vannah's advice. Fair?	
	_ 72 _	
	writing ab in the ope BY MR. Cl Q started he I should b by Mr. Va 4th, 2018, A Q BY MR. Cl Q your entit A Q It's up the A Q Novembe	

1	А	Did we settle the Lange before the 4th? Because you guys
2	didn't	
3	٥	You signed the consent to settle. Remember, I just showed
4	you.	
5	А	Oh, the consent to settle. I thought you said the settlement.
6	٥	All that is fair chronologically
7	А	Correct.
8	٥	for you so far?
9	А	Right. Yes. Yeah.
10	٥	Okay. And when you sued Danny Simon, the checks for the
11	Viking sett	tlement hadn't even been negotiated. In other words, put into
12	a bank account?	
13	А	Correct.
14	٥	Ultimately, that happened, I think about ten days later,
15	pursuant t	o Mr. Vannah and Mr. Christensen having an agreement?
16	А	Correct.
17	٥	All right. So, you quit taking Mr. Simon's advice the end of
18	Novembei	r, settled with Lange the 7th of December, and then sued
19	Danny Sin	non for his representation of you in the Edgeworth v. Viking
20	lawsuit Ja	nuary the 4th, fair?
21	А	No. Parts of your sentence are fair, and parts aren't. I didn't
22	quit taking	g advice from Mr. Simon.
23	٥	What day did
24	А	I listened to it.
25	Q	No, you didn't. You just told the Judge you disregarded
		- 73 - AA01021

1	Danny's a	dvice relative to Lange, and you listened to Vannah & Vannah.
2	Do you remember telling her that?	
3	А	I listened to both advices, sir.
4	٥	But you followed theirs.
5	А	Okay, then I would agree with that statement.
6	٥	Okay.
7	А	But you didn't say that, sir.
8	٥	You didn't follow Danny's advice?
9	А	I did not take his advice, correct.
10	Q	And then you turned around and sued him January the 4th?
11	А	Correct.
12	Q	And you sued him for his representation of you in getting the
13	\$6 million settlement, correct?	
14	А	l'm sorry?
15		MR. GREENE: Misstates the plain nature of the text of the
16	complaint	, Your Honor. It's not he didn't sue his representation of him.
17	He sued based upon his conduct during the representation, not the way	
18	he was re	presented.
19		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I'll rephrase to try to placate Mr.
20	Greene, Ju	udge, if the Court would allowed me.
21	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:	
22	Q	You sued Danny, arising out of his representation of you?
23	А	Well, what he said to us, correct.
24	Q	Okay. And you sued him, just chronologically
25	А	Uh-huh.

1	Q	I just mean in time, before the settlement checks with	
2	Viking had even been deposited?		
3	А	Correct.	
4	Q	All right. And you heard Mr. Vannah give an opening	
5	statement	today, sir?	
6	А	Yes.	
7	Q	Do you recall how he told the Court he wasn't involved in	
8	any of the	settlement negotiations?	
9	А	I don't recall that. I'm sorry. I don't recall everything he sai	d.
10	Q	We just you and I can agree that he was the one advising	
11	you of the Lange settlement, because you signed on his letterhead to		
12	consent to	settle December the 7th.	
13	А	He advised me why to do that, yes.	
14	Q	And I have your settlement agreement.	
15		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Which is Exhibit 5, John. And I'm	
16	looking at	page 4, Mr. Greene.	
17	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:	
18	Q	This is the settlement agreement with Viking?	
19	А	You just asked about Lange, sir. The	
20	Q	l did.	
21	А	Okay.	
22	Q	Now, I'm shifting gears. I want to talk to you about Viking,	
23	too, becau	ise if you see paragraph E do you see that, sir?	
24	А	Yes, I do.	
25	Q	Who's the lawyers that advised you? Right in the documen	t
		- 75 - AA01023	

1	you signed about settling with Viking?		
2	А	It says Robert Vannah, Esquire and John Green, Esquire.	
3	٥	Show me where it says Danny Simon.	
4		THE COURT: This is the Viking settlement?	
5		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It is.	
6		THE COURT: Okay.	
7	BY MR. Cł	HRISTIANSEN:	
8	٥	Go ahead.	
9	А	On the page that I'm looking at, the fractional page, I don't	
10	see it.		
11	٥	And is that your settlement? You and your wife's	
12	settlement? Sorry, signature?		
13	А	On the 1st of December, correct.	
14	٥	All right. So as early as December 1st, according to Exhibit 5,	
15	you were	not relying on Danny Simon's advice, but instead relying on	
16	the advice	of Vannah & Vannah when settling the Viking claims, correct?	
17	А	When signing contracts, correct.	
18	Q	Okay. And I think you've already told me that was the same	
19	situation a	about five or six days thereafter, when you signed that consent	
20	to settle w	vith Lange on the Vannah & Vannah letterhead, right?	
21	А	They had advised me of other things than the settlement,	
22	yes.		
23	Q	Okay. And, sir, let's look at Exhibit 90 again. This is your	
24	retainer w	ith Vannah & Vannah. Did you sign a separate retainer	
25	agreemen	t for the lawsuit, where they sued Danny Simon for you?	

AA01024

1	А	This is the retainer agreement.
2	Q	l'm sorry?
3	А	This is the retainer agreement.
4	Q	Well, that's the retainer agreement for the case where you
5	sued Dann	y Simon?
6	А	Correct.
7	Q	Okay. Let's look at the caption of the Danny Simon lawsuit
8	and see if	we can get some clarification. Exhibit 90 says that you are
9	hiring cli	ient retains attorneys. I'm looking at the second paragraph,
10	sir. Here.	I'll put my finger on it.
11	А	l see, yes.
12	Q	To represent him as his attorneys regarding Edgeworth
13	Family Tru	st and American Grating et al. v. Viking all Viking entities, all
14	damages,	including, but not limited to, and it goes on, correct?
15	А	Correct.
16	Q	Show me the fee agreement that says or show me in here
17	where it sa	ays and I'll just show you the title. This is Exhibit 19. This is
18	your lawsı	uit against Danny Simon. It's called Edgeworth Family Trust
19	and Ameri	can Grating v. Daniel Simon. Where is that in Exhibit 90?
20	А	Where is what, sir?
21	Q	The fee agreement for the new lawsuit.
22	А	What do you mean? I don't understand your question.
23	Q	Sure. This fee agreement is for the lawsuit Danny had been
24	your lawye	er on for 18 months, correct?
25	А	No.

1	Q	lt's not?
2	А	No. This fee agreement was signed am I allowed to say?
3	Q	Mr. Edgeworth, don't look at them for answers. Just
4		THE COURT: Okay, sir. You can't ask them any questions.
5		THE WITNESS: Oh, I'm sorry.
6		THE COURT: You have to answer Mr. Christiansen's
7	question.	
8	BY MR. CH	IRISTIANSEN:
9	Q	So sir
10	А	I retained
11	Q	just read right here. Edgeworth Family Trust and American
12	Grating v. all Viking entities. That's the case Danny was your lawyer on	
13	for 18 months, correct?	
14	A	Correct.
15	Q	That's different, do you agree with me, than the case entitled
16	Edgeworth	n v. Danny Simon?
17	А	Yes.
18	Q	And do you agree with me there is no retainer agreement
19	for	
20	А	No, I do not.
21	٥	Vannah or Edgeworth v. Danny Simon contained in
22	Exhibit 90?	
23	А	No, I do not.
24	Q	Do you see a cap do you see Edgeworth v. Danny Simon?
25	А	No, I do not see that.
		- 78 -

1	۵	It's not in there, right?
2	А	No.
3	٥	All right. And during this time, where you come into court
4	we had a	bunch of court hearings. Were you present during those court
5	hearings?	
6	А	I went to two court hearings during the entire case.
7	٥	February 6, 2018 and February 20th, 2018?
8	А	Maybe one of those. I went two hearings over the entire 18
9	months, l	believe.
10	٥	All right. Sir, can we agree that once you sued Danny Simon,
11	you no loi	nger were looking to him for legal advice?
12	А	I expected him to complete his job.
13	٥	That's not my question to you. My question is can we agree
14	that since	you're not verbally communicating with him, you listened to
15	advice fro	m a different office that's inconsistent with his advice, and you
16	sued him,	and that you have effectively stopped listening to his advice?
17	А	No.
18	٥	No?
19	А	No.
20	٥	You just think you can sue lawyers and make them work for
21	free?	
22	А	No.
23	٥	Well, that's what you put in your affidavit is that Danny was
24	paid in full as of September of 2017, and you expected him to finish what	
25	you paid ł	nim for?

1	А	Correct. I did expect him to finish what he was paid for.
2	٥	But I thought, sir, you were paying him an hourly rate.
3	А	Correct.
4	٥	So he was supposed to work those hours for free?
5	А	No.
6	٥	Sir, you put three different times he was paid in full in
7	Septembe	er of 2017.
8	А	He was paid in full for every bill he submitted, correct.
9	٥	But you expected him to finish the job while you were suing
10	him?	
11	А	Yes.
12	٥	For free?
13	А	No.
14	٥	Okay. When you're going to pay him?
15	А	If he submitted a bill, correct.
16	٥	See, that's what I'm trying to figure out, Mr. Edgeworth.
17	What was this agreement you think you had with Mr. Simon? Because	
18	what you put in your affidavits, all of them, is that Mr. Simon was paid	
19	for the hours he captured and put in his will. Captured is my word, not	
20	yours. Rig	ght?
21	А	Yes, he was paid for all his time.
22	٥	But you know darn good and well and have from the outset
23	of talking	to your friend, Danny Simon, who to quote you was going to
24	do it as a favor, that he wasn't putting all his time in those bills. You	
25	know that	?

1	А	No.
2	٥	Sir, you just told the Court Danny took the case as a favor.
3	Do you re	member that?
4	А	Yeah, and a week later, he started billing me.
5	٥	And you a week later, he started billing you?
6	А	Yeah. On June 10th, when it became clear that he had to file
7	a lawsuit,	because they weren't going to agree, he phoned me and told
8	me he wa	s going to incur a bunch of costs and that he would need to
9	start billin	g me \$550 an hour, which was his board approved rate, and I
10	would get	it back when I won from the Lange parties and the 550 was
11	based on	his experience in litigation and everything else and was
12	approved	by judges.
13	٥	So now that conversation took place June the 10th. Is that
14	what your	testimony is?
15	А	It always took place June the 10th.
16	٥	No. In all three of your affidavits, it took place at the outset
17	of your re	tention, which was May the 27th. We've already determined
18	that.	
19	А	The outset
20	٥	Sir sir
21	А	of the case.
22	٥	did you put the
23		MR. GREENE: May he answer the question, Your Honor? He
24	just cuts h	im off.
25		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It's leading, and it's permissible.
		- 81 -

THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Christiansen, I want to know what 1 2 the answer to this question is, so, sir, answer the question. 3 THE WITNESS: Danny met with me at the 28th at Starbucks 4 and took the case. He said ---5 THE COURT: 28th of May? 6 THE WITNESS: 28th of May 2016. I emailed him on the 27th 7 of May 2016, to see if he could help me out with this thing, because 8 everyone said it's a slam-dunk. They have to pay. They're all liable. 9 There's a contract, everything else. They're just yanking you around. I 10 reached out to him. He agreed to meet with me. We met at Starbucks. I 11 gave him a summary of all the entities involved and who's who, et 12 cetera. We talked about it. 13 He said that he would write a few letters, which is why when 14 you asked me when was he retained, he sent letters to these other 15 people who was Kinsale at the time, Viking, someone else, saying that I 16 had retained him. That's what the letters said. They were like retention 17 letters. Then they blew him off back and forth a little bit. Around, I 18 believe it was the 9th of June, he said they aren't going to settle. They 19 aren't going to do it. We need to file a lawsuit against them. This is 20 going to start costing me some money. 21 And he gave me the whole pitch, and I agreed. I said I 22 accept. That's fine. And on the Tuesday -- that's on a Friday. On the 23 Tuesday, he filed a lawsuit on June 14th against these entities. It's as 24 simple as that. That should clarify it. 25 0 Okay. Did I allow you to complete that answer?

25

- 82 -

1	А	I believe so.
2	Q	Okay. So, it is true that on May the 27th or the 28th at
3	Starbucks,	, Danny never told you his fee was 550 an hour?
4	А	No.
5	Q	No, he did or no he didn't?
6	А	I'm sorry. I'm getting flipped with the way you asked the
7	question.	
8	Q	Okay.
9	А	No, he never told me that date that his fee of May 27th or
10	28th, that	his fee was 550 an hour.
11	٥	Nor did he ever tell you his associate's fee was 275 an hour?
12	А	Correct.
13	Q	And sir, you didn't get a bill from an associate until 14
14	months after Mr. Simon was retained by you according to your	
15	affidavits.	Is that fair?
16	А	Likely. I'd need to review the bills to be positive, but likely.
17	٥	Okay. You're a smart guy, right? Harvard MBA?
18	А	l assume so.
19	Q	Got lots of lawyers, right?
20	А	What do you mean, lots of lawyers?
21	٥	You've hired for I'll give you a simple example. You
22	hired a lav	vyer as an expert in this in the underlying case, correct?
23	А	Under the advice of my lawyer, yes, I did.
24	٥	All right. You hire lawyers. I mean, you have businesses, I
25	think in Ch	nina, correct?

1	А	Yes.
2	٥	All right. You've dealt with lawyers in your life, correct?
3	А	Yes, I have.
4	٥	In the underlying case, you hired a guy named Crane
5	Pomerantz	, former United States Attorney?
6	А	Correct.
7	٥	To opine about the conduct of one of the defendants, fair?
8	А	I think the scope was broader, but correct, he was hired.
9	٥	And can we agree that Mr. Simon never presented you an
10	hourly reta	ainer fee agreement?
11	А	No, he never presented me one.
12	٥	And you know what those look like, right?
13	А	Somewhat, yes. They look
14	٥	l'll show you
15	А	different.
16	٥	Exhibit 62 and that's your signature, Mr. Pomerantz'
17	signature.	Crane works over at Sklar Williams. Dated September 6,
18	2017. Fair?	
19	А	Fair.
20	٥	It's an hourly retainer, where it talks about you having to
21	advance co	osts, right?
22	А	I don't think I advanced Crane costs. He bills me for them in
23	arrears.	
24	٥	Monthly?
25	A	I don't think he billed monthly, either. He didn't send me the
		- 84 - AA01032

bills, he sent them to Simon.		
٥	Generally monthly? See where I've got my finger?	
А	Maybe they wrote down their agreement. I don't know if	
they billed	d monthly or not. You could find out, because it would be in	
the case f	ile.	
٥	When you're late, you have to pay him interest?	
А	Okay.	
۵	Nothing like this was ever presented to you by Mr. Simon,	
fair?		
А	Nothing like that was ever presented to me by Mr. Simon.	
٥	And other than yourself and this June phone call, which by	
the way, in any of the three affidavits you signed, do you talk about a		
June 10th phone call, where Danny told you his rate was 550 an hour?		
А	l don't know.	
۵	What do you mean you don't know?	
А	l don't think so.	
۵	l'm sorry?	
А	I didn't reread these before the case, sir. I'd be more than	
happy to i	read them now and tell you positively. I don't think so.	
۵	You don't think so. So, that's new testimony here mid-	
August\ 2018, if it's not in your affidavits.		
А	Okay.	
۵	Correct?	
А	Correct.	
Q	Okay. Because	
	- 85 -	
	Q A they billed the case f Q A Q fair? A Q the way, i June 10th A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A	

1	А	Unless it's been
2	۵	Unless what?
3	А	Unless it's been presented, and one is something that
4	John's wr	itten. I don't know.
5	٥	Okay. Well, you I'll show you your affidavit. This is your
6	first one.	Oops, sorry.
7		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It's sorry, John, 16 Exhibit 16.
8	BY MR. C	HRISTIANSEN:
9	٥	It is dated the 2nd of February 2018. Is that right?
10	А	Correct. I see it down there.
11	٥	See my finger again?
12	А	Yeah.
13	٥	All right. And that's your signature?
14	А	Correct.
15	۵	Let's just look right above here. You just told the Judge you
16	didn't thir	nk Mr. Simon should have to finish your work for free.
17	Remembe	er that? Remember just testifying to that?
18	А	Yes.
19	٥	Let's look at paragraph 21. We're not thrilled to have him as
20	an attorney, but we don't want to pay more than we've already had to	
21	pay to get someone else up to speed. Plus, we've already paid nearly	
22	500,000 to	Simon and his change of heart and fee only came about when
23	the claims	s in the litigation were, for all intents and purposes, resolved.
24	Since we'	ve already paid him for this work to resolve the litigation, can't
25	he at leas	t finish what he's been retained and paid for?

1	Did I read that correctly?		
2	А	Correct.	
3	٥	So in this paragraph, under oath, you claim that finishing up	
4	the litigati	on is something you've already paid Danny in full for, correct?	
5	А	That doesn't say that.	
6	٥	He's been retained and paid for. It absolutely says that.	
7	А	Since we've already paid him for this work to resolve the	
8	litigation,	can he at least finish what he's been retained and paid for?	
9	٥	You've already paid him is what you're telling the Judge	
10	when you		
11	А	For all the work he's done to that point.	
12	٥	Can't he just finish what he's been retained and paid for?	
13	That's what you told the Judge in this affidavit, right?		
14	А	Correct.	
15	٥	Okay. That's inconsistent with what you just told me a few	
16	minutes a	go, which was that you were still willing to pay Danny.	
17	А	l don't think it's inconsistent.	
18	٥	All right. Let's look, sir, if you would	
19		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I'm looking at page 1 of Exhibit 16,	
20	Mr. Green	e.	
21	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:		
22	٥	Line 3 says, on or about May 27th, on behalf of I, on behalf	
23	of Plaintiffs, retained Simon.		
24	Did	I get that correct?	
25	А	Correct.	

1	Q	And if I go down to paragraph 6, it says, at the outset of the
2	attorney-c	lient relationship, Simon and I orally agreed Simon would be
3	paid for hi	s services by the hour at an hourly rate of 550. Did I read that
4	correctly?	
5	А	Correct.
6	Q	That's inconsistent with your testimony today, correct?
7	А	l don't think it is.
8	Q	Okay. You didn't know what outset meant when you wrote it
9	back then?	?
10	А	I didn't write it. I signed it, but I don't think it's inconsistent,
11	regardless	ð.
12	Q	Okay. You go on to say, for example, Simon billed us at 550.
13	His associate billed us at 250 275	
14	А	275.
15	Q	an hour. You didn't know Danny Simon was going to
16	charge yo	u 275 an hour until 14 or 15 months after you retained him,
17	right?	
18	А	Correct.
19	Q	So, you never had an agreement with Danny Simon about
20	his associa	ate's bill from the outset of your litigation. That's a fantasy,
21	correct?	
22	А	Correct.
23	Q	All right. And to imply or tell the Court that you did is very
24	similar to	saying what you did on page 1, that from the outset, Danny
25	Simon tole	d you he was 550 an hour, right? That's a fantasy, too, because

1	the outset was May 27th or May 28th, right?		
2	А	That's incorrect.	
3	Q	Sir, I didn't write these, and I didn't sign them.	
4	А	Okay.	
5	Q	Right? You said you retained Danny May 27th, right?	
6	А	Correct.	
7	Q	Then you said at the outset, he told you his fee was 550 an	
8	hour and t	hat's what you agreed to, correct?	
9	А	Correct.	
10	Q	That's a fantasy. That's not true, correct?	
11	А	No, it's not. That's ridiculous. The it's	
12	Q	Mr. Edgeworth	
13	А	a 24-month case. You're trying to define the outset as one	
14	day and no	ot one week later. It's a general term.	
15	Q	Sort of like when you write all these affidavits saying that he	
16	told you his associate was going to bill you at 275 an hour, and then hit		
17	the stand and agree in front of Her Honor that you never knew that until		
18	14 or 15 months after he was retained?		
19		MR. GREENE: Your Honor, these questions have been	
20	asked		
21		THE WITNESS: Is that a question, sir?	
22		MR. GREENE: and answered.	
23		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It is.	
24		THE COURT: Hold on	
25		THE WITNESS: No.	

1		THE COURT: sir.
2		THE WITNESS: Is there a question on the end of it?
3		THE COURT: Hold on, Mr. Edgeworth.
4		THE WITNESS: Sorry.
5		MR. GREENE: Your Honor, this is like the fourth or fifth time
6	this questic	on has been asked and answered. It just keeps getting asked,
7	Your Hono	r. We'd ask that he be asked to move on.
8		THE COURT: Well, I mean, he said that 275 was never told to
9	him until 14	4 months later, Mr. Christiansen. He's already acknowledged
10	that, so we	can ask another question.
11		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Okay.
12	BY MR. GREENE:	
13	٥	Other than yourself, Mr. Edgeworth, did anybody else hear
14	Danny Sim	on tell you his rate was 550 an hour at the outset?
15	А	I don't know if anybody was on the phone at his end.
16	٥	Anybody on your end on the phone?
17	А	No.
18	Q	Did you record it?
19	А	No.
20	Q	There's Mr. Christensen had some estimation for pages of
21	emails ove	r here.
22	А	How many pages?
23	Q	A lot more than I felt like reading this weekend, I can tell you
24	that much.	Did you find a single email from yourself confirming that
25	rate?	
		- 90 -

1	А	I didn't look through the emails, sir.
2	٥	Can you point me to a single email confirming that rate?
3	А	Yeah, Danny Simon emailed me bills constantly.
4	٥	That's not what I asked you, sir. I asked you can you point
5	me to an e	email of yours confirming the rate of Danny Simon at 550 an
6	hour from	the outset of this litigation that you told the Judge he took as
7	a favor?	
8	А	I don't know. I'd have to look.
9	٥	So, is that a different way of saying you've never been able
10	to identify	an email confirming that in writing?
11	А	l guess so.
12	٥	Okay. Getting a little out of order, which is making Ms. Ferrel
13	nervous, but let's turn to paragraph 11. As I understand from listening to	
14	Mr. Vannah's opening statement this morning and from reading your	
15	affidavits, it's your contention that Danny or that you really did all the	
16	heavy lifting in the case that effectuated or made it worth 6 million bucks	
17	against Vi	king, correct?
18	А	Definitely.
19	٥	Okay. And sir and I mean this not in a pejorative sense, but
20	you're not	t a lawyer, fair?
21	А	No, I'm not a lawyer, sir.
22	٥	You can't walk into a courtroom in the 8th Judicial District
23	Court for t	the State of Nevada, County of Clark and make an appearance,
24	correct?	
25	А	I don't know. Can I? I don't know.
		- 91 - AA01039

1	٥	You didn't make any court appearances?
2	А	No, I did not.
3	۵	Didn't argument any motions?
4	А	No, I did not.
5	۵	Didn't file any motions?
6	А	No, I did not.
7	۵	You didn't get any experts excluded?
8	А	No, I edited those things, but I didn't file them.
9	۵	You didn't get evidentiary hearings to strike answers
10	granted?	
11	А	No.
12	٥	You didn't do any of that?
13	А	No.
14	٥	But your work is what made the case worth 6 million bucks?
15	А	Correct.
16	٥	Have you ever been qualified to testify as an expert on the
17	value of se	ervices rendered by a nonlawyer?
18	А	No.
19	٥	Right. Because you bill at like a buck-fifty an hour, right?
20	А	No.
21	٥	You were billing American Grating to be reimbursed for your
22	time, right	?
23	А	No, I billed during the remediation cleanup.
24	٥	All right. How was what did you make an hour?
25	А	Pardon me?
		- 92 - AA01040

Q	
<u> </u>	What were you billing at per hour?
А	\$150
Q	That's what I said. I'm sorry, I said buck-fifty.
А	That's not what you said that I was doing. You said I billed
on the cas	e on \$150 an hour. Just to clarify what I billed on.
Q	And in fact and if you want to look at what you think
attorneys	should be paid at, I mean, you're paying very fine lawyers, Mr.
Greene an	nd Mr. Vannah 975 bucks an hour, right?
	THE COURT: 925, Mr
	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 925. Sorry. My eyes are terrible,
Judge. I a	ipologize.
	THE WITNESS: Correct.
	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Mr. Vannah wishes it was 975.
	MR. VANNAH: Probably should be, but I'm not trying to get
quantum	meruit here.
BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:
Q	Now, you're willing to pay lawyers to come sort of button up
a settleme	ent at 925 an hour, fair?
А	When somebody threatens me, yes.
Q	Okay. And that wasn't litigating a complex product case,
fair?	
А	Pardon me?
Q	Mr. Vannah and Mr. Greene didn't come in to litigate a
complex p	products defect case. Isn't that true?
А	They're litigating a pretty complicated case.
	- 93 -
	A Q A on the cas Q attorneys Greene an Judge. 1 a Q asettleme A Q a settleme A Q fair? A Q complex p

1	٥	And for that they're fudging or disputing with you what Mr.		
2	Vannah's v	Vannah's worth. You're willing to pay him 925 an hour?		
3	А	I had little choice.		
4	Q	And Mr. Greene as well?		
5	А	Correct.		
6	Q	And as I read your first affidavit, Mr. Edgeworth because		
7	you took it	out of the second two in your first affidavit, you told Her		
8	Honor that	t the case blossomed in the fall of 2017, right?		
9	А	Late summer.		
10	Q	l'm sorry?		
11	А	Yeah, later summer, early fall.		
12	Q	That's not what you said. You said fall.		
13	А	Okay.		
14	Q	Did you say fall, or did you say summer?		
15	А	I don't know. Why don't we look? I'm not sure.		
16	Q	I mean, it's convenient today you're trying to make it		
17	summer, t	pecause in the affidavit, you said fall, right?		
18	А	Can I see the words, please?		
19	Q	Just tell me if you remember what you said.		
20	А	No, I do		
21	Q	I'll show them to you.		
22	А	not remember.		
23	٥	All right. Paragraph 11, I think is the		
24		THE COURT: And which affidavit, is this Mr. Christiansen.		
25		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: This the February 2nd one, Your		

1	Honor, is Exhibit 16.		
2		THE COURT: Okay.	
3	BY MR. CH	IRISTIANSEN:	
4	Q	It says, s discovery in the underlying litigation neared its	
5	conclusion	in late fall, 2017. Let's just stop right there. Was my memory	
6	accurate or	r yours? You said fall, right?	
7	А	Can you read back your question, please?	
8	٥	No. We can't. This isn't a deposition. We can	
9	А	Yeah, I believe you said	
10	Q	you can answer my question.	
11	А	as the case blossomed in the late fall of 2017.	
12	٥	Okay. We're going to get there.	
13		THE COURT: And is that what the document says, sir?	
14		THE WITNESS: That's not what he just read. He said as	
15	the if I re	ead the document, it says, as discovery in the underlying	
16	litigation neared its conclusion in the late fall of 2017, after the value of		
17	the case blossomed from one of property damage of approximately half		
18	a million to	o one of significant.	
19		It doesn't define when the case blossomed. You put that	
20	before		
21	BY MR. CH	IRISTIANSEN:	
22	Q	l didn't write it, man, you did.	
23		THE COURT: Okay. So, sir, you dispute that you're saying	
24	that in this	affidavit that the case blossomed in the fall of 2017?	
25		THE WITNESS: Well, I don't know what he means by	

1	blossome	d. It really started
2		THE COURT: Well, that's it says blossomed in this
3	document	. Are you looking at it right here. Are you disputing that
4	nowhere i	n there does it say summer. Would you disagree with that
5	statement	?
6		THE WITNESS: Correct.
7		THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Christiansen.
8	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:
9	٥	All right. Sir, so we're clear, you and/or attorneys working on
10	your beha	If, not employed at Danny Simon's law office wrote this
11	А	Correct.
12	٥	affidavit?
13	А	Correct.
14	٥	So to quarrel with me about the word fall or summer makes
15	very little sense, since I didn't write it. Fair?	
16	А	Correct.
17	٥	Okay. And you say the value of the case after the value of
18	the case b	lossomed that's another term not chosen by me. It's just
19	simply in	your affidavit, correct?
20	А	Correct.
21	٥	And then you go on to say you wrote an email, right? The
22	purpose o	f which was the purpose of the email was to make it clear to
23	Simon and	d then it says, we'd never had a structured conversion about
24	modifying	the existing fee agreement from an hourly to a contingency
25	agreemen	ıt.

1	Did	I read that correctly?
2	А	Yes, you did.
3	٥	Did you mean to say structured conversation?
4	А	Oh yeah, I see the typo.
5	٥	All right. Now, that email, sir, is dated August the 22nd,
6	2017, corr	ect?
7	А	Correct.
8	٥	That email is it written according to you your historical
9	version of	events contained in these affidavits, is that that email was
10	written at	a time after the case had blossomed, correct?
11	А	Yes, it was.
12	٥	Tell the Judge what the global offer was between all the
13	Defendants, any of them, the day you wrote that letter? Did you have	
14	one	
15	А	Which letter?
16	٥	dollar on the table for you to accept the day you wrote the
17	August 22	nd email to Danny Simon about a contingency fee?
18	А	No.
19	٥	Not one dollar?
20	А	No.
21	٥	Had Mr. Simon filed been able to obtain a second 30(b)(6)
22	depositior	1?
23	А	l don't know what a 30
24	٥	I know you don't. That's the point. Had Mr. Simon been able
25	to have ex	perts like Rosenthal [phonetic] precluded by the Court?
		~7
		- 97 - AA01045

1	А	By August 22nd?	
2	Q	Yeah.	
3	А	I'm not sure.	
4	٥	Had Mr. Simon moved for summary judgment against	
5	Lange?		
6	А	He moved for that, yes.	
7	Q	Before August 22nd?	
8	А	He	
9	Q	I got the registered action, so if you want to bicker with me	
10	about date	es	
11	A	I'm not bickering with you, sir. I'm you're asking me about	
12	a specific o	date.	
13	Q	Yeah.	
14	A	lf I'm not sure, I'm just telling you.	
15	Q	Okay. So, you don't know?	
16	A	l don't know.	
17	Q	All right. Had he moved to strike the answer of Viking?	
18	А	I don't know by that date.	
19	Q	Had he effectuated a protective order, so that you guys could	
20	receive a c	locument dump from the Viking entities?	
21	А	I don't know if it was by that date. We did receive documents	
22	and some large dumps well before that date.		
23	Q	All right. And those documents were received when you	
24	told the Court or you heard Mr. Vannah say that you went out and did all		
25	this work,	the documents that ultimately you and Mr. Simon's office	
		00	

1	reviewed were an overwhelming majority of which came from these		
2	document dumps obtained in the litigation, correct?		
3	А	The key pieces of evidence. Some of it was there. Some of it	
4	was not, co	prrect.	
5	۵	Okay. It wasn't your efforts that got those documents. It was	
6	Danny's, ri	ght?	
7	А	It was my efforts that got the documents.	
8	۵	Well, what did you file that got those documents? You're not	
9	a lawyer.		
10	А	I didn't file something to get documents. I found the	
11	documents		
12	٥	No. You looked at documents. Ashley Ferrel put in a	
13	Dropbox lii	nk for you	
14	А	Correct.	
15	٥	that were obtained by Danny Simon's law office as your	
16	lawyer, cor	rect?	
17	А	Correct.	
18	٥	Okay. So, you didn't obtain the documents. Danny did.	
19	А	That's not exactly true. There was a whole bunch missing,	
20	which he s	aid they weren't missing, and I kept demanding, which	
21	actually be	came the essential documents in the case, and he had to keep	
22	refiling and	I refiling and refiling to get the UL documents.	
23	٥	And those refiling and refiling and refiling, did you do any of	
24	that work?		
25	А	I edited a lot of the stuff, yes.	

1	Q	Did you sign any of the pleadings?
2	А	No.
3	Q	Did you go to court for any of the hearings?
4	А	No, I did not.
5	Q	Did you obtain favorable rulings on any of it?
6	А	No, I did not.
7	Q	That was all done by Mr. Simon?
8	А	Correct.
9	٥	On this case he took as a favor, right? That's what you said,
10	not me.	
11	А	Wasn't a
12	٥	Yes or no?
13	А	favor after half a million dollars of fees were paid.
14	٥	Sir, you know, you've done that throughout your affidavits,
15	and I want to call you on it right now. You haven't paid Danny Simon a	
16	half a million dollars in attorney's fees. That's another one of your	
17	fantasies,	correct?
18	А	No. What's a fantasy?
19	٥	Fake, pretend.
20	А	l paid him
21	٥	Conjured out of whole cloth.
22	А	l've paid him \$560,000.
23	٥	How much in attorney's fees, sir? I know you like to use the
24	big number, because it makes you feel better. How much in attorney's	
25	fees? Mr.	Vannah was candid with the Court this morning, and he told

1	the Judge	
2		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: it was like 580, Bob? 380.
3	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:
4	٥	380 in attorney's fees, right?
5	А	That sounds correct.
6	٥	So every time just like you did just now, when you're under
7	oath, in th	ese affidavits and just now on the stand say you've paid him,
8	as if it's fe	es, 500,000, that's misleading, right?
9	А	It most certainly isn't.
10	٥	Because
11	А	I've written checks to Simon for \$560,000, and they've been
12	cashed and cleared. I don't see how that's misleading, sir.	
13	٥	Because it presumes those were monies to be kept by him as
14	opposed to like in a personal injury case, he was fronting your costs to	
15	the tune o	f 200,000 bucks, right? Because that's the truth, right?
16	А	What is the truth, sir?
17	٥	Sir, it doesn't seem like you understand it, but isn't it true he
18	fronted? I	n other words, he
19		MR. GREENE: Your Honor, that's just completely
20	inappropr	iate to be making that kind of an accusation against a witness.
21	I mean, we're all getting along here just fine, but he can't say stuff like	
22	that for heaven sakes.	
23		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, he told me he didn't
24	understan	d the truth. I don't
25		MR. GREENE: He just called him a flat-out liar, Judge, and
		101

1	that's just inappropriate. Just can we just ask questions and get		
2	answers f	or heaven sakes?	
3		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I'm trying.	
4		THE COURT: Okay, Mr. Christiansen, can we just phrase	
5		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Sure, Your Honor.	
6		THE COURT: and ask a question?	
7	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:	
8	۵	Isn't it true you have paid Danny Simon attorney fees less	
9	than \$400	,000?	
10	А	That sounds about right.	
11	۵	So would you agree with me that when you say you've paid	
12	Danny Sir	non and you do it everywhere in these affidavits in excess	
13	of \$500,000, you implicitly know that a big chunk of that he paid off to		
14	front your costs, right?		
15	А	Every business you pay pays something for whatever. It	
16	doesn't de	eny the fact	
17	Q	Sir, that's a yes or no question.	
18	А	you paid the business.	
19	۵	It's a yes or no question. Every time you wrote, you paid	
20	Danny in excess of 500,000, implying that he kept all that money, you		
21	knew darr	n good and well, part of what he paid close to 200,000 in	
22	costs, he fronted for your case, right?		
23	А	I know he paid costs, correct.	
24	٥	And so, every time when you say I paid Danny in excess of	
25	500,000, as if that money Danny kept, you knew that to be misleading,		

1	correct?	
2	А	It's not misleading in the least.
3	٥	All right. Let's go back to your affidavit, when this case had
4	blossome	d from all your hard work. And that's your version of events,
5	sir? Did I	get that correct?
6	А	Correct.
7	٥	All right. The date of your email is August 22nd, 2017,
8	correct?	
9	А	Correct.
10	Q	Tell the Judge what the offer was from Lange to pay you the
11	day you w	vrote that contingency email to Danny Simon.
12	А	I don't know that there was one.
13	٥	Tell the Judge what the offer was from Viking, the entity that
14	ultimately	paid you \$6 million the day you wrote that email?
15	А	Nothing.
16	٥	Zero. Right?
17	А	Yes.
18	٥	So nothing had blossomed, as you wrote in your affidavit. If
19	the offer is	s zero, nothing blossomed. Can we agree on that?
20	А	l don't agree, but
21	٥	Well, what can you buy with zero?
22	А	l agree the offer was zero.
23	٥	Okay. This morning, you heard Mr. Vannah tell the Judge
24	that in you	ur last meeting with Danny Simon, he presented you a contract
25	and wante	ed you to sign it. Remember hearing that?
		- 103 -

1	А	Yes.	
2	Q	That's not true, is it? When you and your wife, Angela, went	
3	to Danny's	office November the 17th to meet with him about what was	
4	going on ir	n court that very morning, right, he had to come over here in	
5	front of Ju	dge Jones that morning	
6	А	Correct.	
7	Q	right? He didn't give you anything and try to force you to	
8	sign it, did	he?	
9	А	He tried to force us to sign something, yes.	
10	Q	He gave you a document.	
11	А	No, he wouldn't let us leave with anything.	
12	Q	What did he try to force you to sign?	
13	А	We don't know. That was such a free for all meeting, where	
14	he was saying you need to sign a fee agreement where I get \$1.2 million.		
15	You need to sign this, so I get one and a half million. That's fair. There		
16	was so much said, even as we left. That's why we asked for something		
17	to leave with. As we drove back, neither one of us could agree on what		
18	he was eve	en asking for.	
19	Q	So to date, you don't have any document he supposedly was	
20	trying to fo	prce you to sign?	
21	А	No. He emailed it on the 27th, when I insisted he put it down	
22	in writing.		
23	Q	And that was in response to your November 21st email,	
24	right? Whe	ere you were laying out for him what you thought the real	
25	value of your case was?		

1

Α

I beg your pardon?

Q You wrote an email to him the 21st saying here's the value of
my case. This was after you'd settled it for 6 million bucks. You only
thought the value was 3.8. Remember that?

5 Α No. Danny Simon called me while he was in Machu Picchu 6 repeatedly after the 17th asking what we were going to agree to on his 7 bonus fees and insisting we come to an agreement on something, and 8 then at one point on one of the phone calls he says, give me a list of all 9 your costs in this case, what you feel your damages, or costs, or 10 whatever was. I cut and pasted an Excel thing and emailed it to him. A 11 couple days later, he called. Every time he had cell reception, he'd call 12 and kept saying well, are you going to give me this? I feel I deserve this. 13 I feel I deserve this.

And then finally, when I said look, I'm not going to keep talking
about this topic until you put something down that is structured in
writing that is cogent, and I can read and understand what you're even
talking about, I'm not going to discuss this anymore. And then on the
27th, he sent the email. So, if that's in response to the 21st, I agree, but
there was other stuff.

20

21

23

Let me show you your email from the 21st.

MR. CHRISTIANSEN: John, it's 39.

22 BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:

Q That's your email address at pediped?

24 A Pediped.

Q

25 Q I'm sorry. I apologize, pee-dee-ped (phonetic)??

1	А	Everybody says pedi, but it's not a big deal. Pee-dee-ped,
2	though.	
3	Q	Pee-dee-ped. All right.
4	А	The I makes the E long.
5	Q	Okay. This is dated November 21, '17?
6	A	Yes.
7	Q	And this is from you to Danny?
8	A	Yes.
9	Q	And you have line items on this; is that accurate?
10	A	It is very accurate.
11	Q	And you have legal bills, costs not billed yet.
12	A	Correct.
13	Q	That's blank.
14	A	Correct.
15	Q	So you know you owe him money?
16	A	Yeah. His last bill was like September 26th or something like
17	that. And this is November.	
18	Q	So you're aware you owe him money?
19	A	Correct.
20	Q	So when you signed those affidavits that I just showed you,
21	saying that he'd been paid in full, that wasn't accurate, correct?	
22	A	lt depends what you're twisting words here.
23		MR. GREENE: How Your Honor, how many times are we
24	going to be asked. I object. Asked and answered. He's already	
25	answered this question. To him, that's not what it means. And he's	
		100

1	admitted that he owes more fees. Do we need to go into this again?		
2	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, he sued him, saying he'd been		
3	paid in full, and he was owed nothing else. Do you want me to show the		
4	paragraph in		
5	THE COURT: I mean, he said that in the affidavit, but there's		
6	also this \$72,000 that's undisputed that is like there's a bill, and then it		
7	was subm	itted, now resubmitted, so I know that that's still an issue. Is	
8	that what	you're referring to?	
9		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: No, Judge. That's those are some	
10	costs. I just want to know whether I'll change it around, so nobody can		
11	say I'm taking stuff out of order, Judge.		
12		THE COURT: Okay.	
13	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:		
14	Q	Do you know, Mr. Edgeworth, one way or another, when you	
15	filed the lawsuit on January the 4th, did isn't it true you claimed that		
16	Danny Simon had been paid in full?		
17	А	No, I don't think that that claim was made.	
18	Q	You don't think that was made?	
19	А	Because he was paid in full for every bill he has given us.	
20	That's the	claim.	
21	Q	Okay. I'm looking	
22		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: This Exhibit 19, John.	
23	BY MR. C	HRISTIANSEN:	
24	Q	at the complaint, Mr. Edgeworth. Are you with me?	
25	А	Yeah, that's the 4th?	
		- 107 - AA01055	

1	Q	That's the 1st yes, sir, the 4th. I'll show you the date, so	
2	you can		
3	А	l see it, yeah.	
4	٥	Got it? All right. See paragraph 36 and just read along with	
5	me. Simo	n admitted in the litigation that the full amount of his fees	
6	incurred in	the litigation was produced in updated form on or about	
7	September	r 27, 2017.	
8	Did I	read that correctly?	
9	А	Correct.	
10	۵	The full amount of his fees, as produced, are the amounts set	
11	forth in the	e invoice that Simon presented to the Plaintiffs and that the	
12	Plaintiffs paid in full.		
13	Did I	read that correctly?	
14	А	Correct.	
15	۵	Then I go down to see my highlights there?	
16	А	Yes.	
17	۵	That the contract has been fully satisfied by Plaintiffs, that	
18	Simon is in material breach of the contract, and that the Plaintiffs are		
19	entitled to the full amount of settlement proceeds.		
20	Did I	read that correctly?	
21	А	Correct.	
22	۵	So in your law suit, you claim that you're entitled to all the	
23	settlement	proceeds and Danny's been paid in full, right?	
24	А	For everything he's invoiced, yes.	
25	۵	Did the word invoice appear in any of what you and I just	
		- 108 - AA01056	

1	read?	
2	А	I don't know. I believe you're taking it out of the context,
3	but	
4	Q	Sir, did the word invoice appear in anything I just read?
5	А	No.
6	Q	That's not what it said, right? You took the position when
7	you sued y	our lawyer that got you 6 million bucks, a figure you agree
8	made you	more than whole, that he was entitled to nothing, correct?
9	А	That's not the position I took, and it isn't
10	Q	Is that the position that
11	А	the position we've ever taken.
12	Q	Is that the position I just read for you in the complaint?
13	А	I just told you I don't think that's what that means.
14	Q	Do you remember saying that the money was solely yours
15	that was p	ut in this trust account?
16	А	It should be solely mine, correct.
17	Q	So that means Danny's not entitled to anything, correct?
18	А	That's not true. I have money in my Wells Fargo account. If
19	somebody	gives me an invoice, the money in my Wells Fargo account is
20	still solely	mine, but it would still paid their invoice.
21	Q	All right. When you hired Danny, did he tell you he didn't bill
22	clients?	
23	А	No. He said he's had cases like ours and he repeated this,
24	that he's b	illed hourly and got 40 percent contingency at the end of the
25	case, and h	ne says he infrequently bills, and it's uncomfortable when he

has to send bills to people, but he incurs costs when doing, you know,
 filings and stuff.

Q Okay. So, I think you're missing apples and oranges. Is what
you're trying to explain where Danny told you that at times, he had
prevailed on a thing called an offer of judgment, and then he has to go
and tell a court how much time he put into something, so that attorney's
fees might be awarded? Is that something you're sort of confusing?

8 A No, I don't think I'm confusing. Over the series of the case,
9 he's told me a lot of things, which I don't know -- I have no -- you know,
10 I'm not his accountant.

11

Q I didn't hear you. I'm sorry.

12 A I'm not his accountant, so I don't know for a fact anything13 about the way he bills or anything else.

14

21

22

25

Q All right.

15 A He's said a lot of things over the course of the case. I don't16 know which are true and which are not.

17 Q So let's start back in the beginning now. I've jumped around
18 a bit. Now I'm going to walk you through some stuff to see if I can use
19 your words, what you put in emails, and what you received in emails to
20 refresh your recollection.

A Okay.

Q All right.

23 MR. CHRISTIANSEN: So, the first is Exhibit 80, Bates stamp
24 3557, John.

THE COURT: And what did you say? Exhibit 80. And then

AA01058

1	what did you say, Mr. Christiansen?		
2		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Bates stamp 3557.	
3		THE COURT: Okay.	
4	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:	
5	٥	All right. That's the day you've been talking to us about, Mr.	
6	Edgewort	h, when you were emailing and talking to Mr. Simon?	
7	А	Correct.	
8	٥	May the 27th?	
9	А	Correct.	
10	٥	And emails are goofy things. They go in reverse order, so if I	
11	go to where this string begins, it's from you to Danny. Here, I'll move it		
12	down. I'm	n sorry, Mr. Edgeworth.	
13	А	Yeah. You can't see it.	
14	٥	Is that right?	
15	А	Correct.	
16	٥	And it starts actually by again, this is just how the threads	
17	work. It says, hey, Danny. This is you sending Danny an email at 9:30		
18	a.m.		
19	А	Correct.	
20	۵	I do not want to waste your time with this hassle. And then	
21	in parenthesis, other than to force you to listen to me bitch about it		
22	constantly, close paren. And the insurance broker says I should hire		
23	Craig Marquis and start moving the process forward. So, I just do that		
24	and not bother you with this?		
25	Did	I read that correctly so far?	

1	А	So far.
2	٥	My only concern is that some (sic) goes nuclear, open paren,
3	with billing and time, close paren, when just a bullet to the head was all	
4	that was n	needed to end this nightmare, open paren, and I do not know
5	this perso	n from Adam, close paren.
6	Did	I get that all correctly?
7	А	Yes.
8	٥	This is you initiating discussions with a friend of yours or an
9	acquaintance of yours about helping you?	
10	А	Correct.
11	٥	All right. This is during the time he told you it was a favor?
12	А	Correct.
13	٥	But you had no discussion about hourly rates?
14	А	Correct.
15	٥	In response, Danny writes to you, I know Craig. Let me
16	review the file and send a few letters to set them up.	
17	Did	I read that correctly?
18	А	Correct.
19	٥	And what you and Danny had talked about was that he didn't
20	really want the case, right? He wanted to send a few letters to see if	
21	some insurance company would come in, and cover your damages, and	
22	go about and try to redeem their money they pay you from Viking or	
23	whoever else. He's trying to set up an insurance company, right?	
24	А	We hadn't spoken about any of that at this point.
25	Q	Okay. Maybe a few letters will encourage a smart decision

1	from them.		
2	А	Correct.	
3	Q	If not, I can introduce you to Craig, if you want to use him.	
4	By the way	y, he lives in your neighborhood. Not sure if that's good or	
5	bad.		
6	А	Correct.	
7	Q	All right. Somebody had recommended to you to hire Craig;	
8	I think it's	Marquis.	
9	А	Correct.	
10	Q	And you were reaching out to your friend saying, hey, can	
11	you help me with this, because I don't want to get crushed or I don't		
12	want som	ebody going nuclear, to use your words on the bills?	
13	А	Correct.	
14	Q	You were looking for a favor, too.	
15	А	Correct.	
16	Q	From your friend.	
17	А	For a referral, correct.	
18	٥	And he agreed to do you a favor.	
19	А	Correct.	
20	٥	No discussion of hourly rate, none?	
21	А	No.	
22	٥	And he started working, right, on your case?	
23	А	Not after this. The next day, maybe.	
24	Q	All right. He starts you brought him and I'll find the other	
25	thread, be	cause there's two threads from that day, from the 27th. The	

1	other thread is you told Danny is it had taken you hours to put together		
2	a summary, and you had read about somewhere between 600 and 1,000		
3	document	s?	
4	А	Correct.	
5	Q	And you had a box?	
6	А	Correct.	
7	٥	Like one of those boxes. Not a Dropbox. Like a box box.	
8	А	Close enough. It was a plastic box.	
9	٥	And it was too big, I think, you said to scan, or email, or	
10	something	g. You wanted to give it to him. You had to physically give it	
11	to him.		
12	А	Sounds about right.	
13	٥	All right. And then you say, after Danny emails you about	
14	Craig and	his willingness to introduce you to him, okay. I'll type up a	
15	summary with all the documents today and get them to you somehow.		
16	I'd rather pay you and get it resolved than have someone like Craig drag		
17	this on for	rever.	
18	А	Correct.	
19	٥	And Danny says back to you, let's cross that bridge later.	
20	А	Correct.	
21	٥	He doesn't say I charge 550 an hour. Fair?	
22	А	No.	
23	٥	And this is the outset of your relationship with Mr. Simon in	
24	this case,	correct?	
25	А	Yes. It's	
		- 114 - AA01062	

1	Q	The very beginning.
2	А	it's the beginning, yes.
3	Q	And then just so you your recollection from that same day,
4	Mr. Edgev	orth, May 27th, you say and again, this is one of those goofy
5	emails tha	t starts with the same exchange down here at the bottom.
6	А	Uh-huh.
7	Q	And then you somehow it becomes a different thread and
8	that's abo	ve my technical skills, but you say, dude, when and how can l
9	get this to	you? Even typing up the summary is taking me all day
10	organizing	the papers. There's at least 600 to 1,000 pages of crap.
11	А	Correct.
12	Q	And Danny writes, our job is not easy, laugh out loud,
13	however y	ou want, right?
14	А	Correct.
15	Q	Too big to scan. I could drop it off at your house or meet you
16	somewhe	re tomorrow. I will not be done until very late tonight.
17	А	Correct.
18	Q	It was an all day project just to summarize?
19	А	Yeah, I wrote a two-page summary, so that he wouldn't have
20	to read th	ough all the junk, yeah.
21	Q	Then he agrees on his day off, Saturday, to meet you at
22	Starbucks	, right?
23	А	Yeah.
24	Q	28th's a Saturday. I'll just tell you that.
25	А	It is a Saturday, correct.
		- 115 - AA01063

1	Q	It is.	
2	А	l know.	
3	Q	And he takes time out of his family time to come	e meet you
4	Saturday a	at Starbucks?	
5	А	Correct. He met me at Starbucks on [indiscernib	le].
6	Q	No discussion of fee?	
7	А	No.	
8	٥	lt's a favor?	
9	А	Yes.	
10	Q	Okay. And that's the outset of your relationship	with Danny
11	Simon?		
12	А	That's the very start of it, correct.	
13		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I'm sorry, Mr. Greene. I di	dn't tell you.
14	That secor	nd string is Exhibit 80, Bates stamp 3552 and 3. So	orry, Judge.
15		THE COURT: That's all right.	
16	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:	
17	Q	Is it fair, Mr. Edgeworth, that at the time you go	to your
18	friend looking for a favor I'll use your words you thought maybe a		t maybe a
19	carefully crafted bullet might get you some results, versus getting billed		etting billed
20	a whole bu	unch by a lawyer you didn't know from Adam?	
21	А	Yeah. I thought if they if a lawyer just sent a le	etter, that
22	they would	d just say okay, we were just seeing if, you know,	we could
23	reject you	r claim	
24	Q	Got it.	
25	А	basically.	
		- 116 -	AA01064

1	٥	And that's what you were looking to Danny to do.
2	А	Correct.
3	Q	And you concede to me today, under oath, that you never
4	codified ye	our relationship via a written agreement?
5	А	Correct.
6	Q	You never agreed those days, 27, 28 to 550 an hour?
7	А	Correct.
8	٥	Never agreed to an associate rate?
9	А	Correct.
10	Q	Never even talked about advancing costs?
11	А	No.
12	Q	No, you didn't talk about it? Or no, you did talk about it?
13	А	No, we did not talk about advancing costs
14	Q	Thank you.
15	А	on those two dates.
16	Q	That was a poorly worded question by me, and I just want
17	the record	to be clear. And so, this favor, for to use your words, was at
18	the beginning and there were no well-defined terms of your relationship.	
19	Fair?	
20	А	Yeah.
21	Q	And an example of that is just June 5th.
22		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Mr. Greene, Exhibit 80, Bates stamp
23	3505.	
24	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:
25	٥	Which is June 5th, five days, a week later, maybe, of 2016,
		- 117 - AA01065

1	when you these are those goofy emails again you write to Danny,		
2	would you be writing this or do you need do I need to get Mark		
3	Gatz in I	parenthesis, estate guy to do it? I would like to start moving	
4	money Fri	day.	
5	Did	I read that correctly?	
6	А	Correct.	
7	٥	I think what you're referring to, Mr. Edgeworth, is like a	
8	promissor	ry note or a loan document?	
9	А	Correct.	
10	٥	Danny didn't know how to write a loan document, right?	
11	А	l don't know if he does or doesn't.	
12	٥	Well, you asked him if he'd be writing, and he answered you	
13	back, send it to somebody else. That's not he said Mark Katz. That's		
14	another lawyer.		
15	А	Correct.	
16	٥	Your lawyer?	
17	А	Correct.	
18	٥	He wanted you to have your other lawyer do this work?	
19	А	Correct.	
20	٥	And you were going to borrow money from I think you	
21	borrowed	it from your friend, who works at works for you and from	
22	your mother-in-law?		
23	А	Correct.	
24	٥	And you borrowed money at an interest rate?	
25	А	Correct.	
		- 118 - AA01066	

1	٥	Two or 3 percent a month?
2	А	Two and yeah, 2.65, and then 3 on the next notes.
3	Q	So somewhere between 34 and 36 percent a year?
4	А	I think well, 30 and 37 or something. Correct. Close
5	enough.	
6	٥	And those interest rates that you were those the interest
7	that you w	ere incurring was in your mind and I'll show you how you
8	break it do	wn here in a minute damages you were incurring because of
9	Viking's fa	ulty sprinkler and/or Lange installing them?
10	А	Yeah. The failure for them to pay to repair the damage,
11	definitely.	
12	٥	Got it. And it wasn't like at the time you didn't have the
13	money to	finance the litigation different ways. That was just the method
14	with your l	Harvard MBA that you chose. Fair?
15	А	Yeah, it's prudent.
16	Q	lt's l just didn't hear you.
17	А	Prudent.
18	٥	Prudent. You chose to borrow other people's money, give
19	them a big	return on their loan or return on their investment, as opposed
20	to, for exa	mple, cashing your Bitcoin out?
21	А	Correct. That's very prudent.
22	٥	And those interest payments were monies over and above
23	whatever t	he hard number, the hard costs of the property damage was
24	done to yo	our residence. Right? That's how you ultimately list them out?
25	А	I'm not sure I understand. They're an expense of the

1	damages.	Is that what you mean?
2	Q	Yep.
3	А	Yes, they're expenses.
4	Q	And so everybody because you get involved in these cases,
5	you forget	maybe some things aren't super clear when you start, but you
6	had about	\$500,000 in hard cost damage to your house, and then some
7	future hard	d card cost damage that you needed to repair, correct?
8	А	Yeah. It was between 3 and 8. You know, there was a lot of
9	different e	stimates, but that's fair.
10	Q	And then ultimately, you had several hundred thousand
11	dollars' wo	orth of interest you owed?
12	А	Highly likely over two years, yes.
13	Q	And those future damages, like replacing your kitchen
14	cabinets?	
15	А	Yes.
16	Q	Have you replaced those kitchen cabinets?
17	А	Yes. We've paid well, no. They haven't replaced them.
18	They've been paid to make them. They haven't come back to put them	
19	in.	
20	٥	So a line item of damages that you collected for haven't been
21	replaced y	et?
22	А	No.
23	٥	They're on their way, but just not yet?
24	А	I don't know. I haven't called the guy.
25	٥	All right.
		- 120 - AA01068

1	А	They better be on their way.
2	۵	And as of June 5th, not even the scope of Mr. Simon's
3	representa	ation has been determined, because he doesn't know if he's
4	supposed	you don't know if he's going to write your loan agreements
5	or you she	ould have somebody else?
6	А	Correct.
7	Q	Was in flux?
8	А	Correct.
9		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: And Exhibit 80, Mr. Greene. Bate
10	stamps 34	25 and 6.
11	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:
12	Q	And so we're clear, did you get a bill in June for Mr. Simon's
13	work in May?	
14	А	June of 2016, sir?
15	٥	Yes, sir.
16	А	No.
17	٥	Did you get a bill in July for Mr. Simon's work in May or
18	June?	
19	А	No.
20	۵	Did you get a bill in August for May, June or July?
21	А	No.
22	۵	September?
23	А	No.
24	۵	October?
25	А	No.

1	Q	December?	
2	А	Yes.	
3	Q	And December of 2016 is the first time you saw a bill with the	
4	number 55	0 on it. It's the first bill you saw, correct?	
5	А	Yes. Correct.	
6	٥	Seven months after he started representing you?	
7	А	Correct.	
8	٥	And can we agree that that bill did not contain all of Mr.	
9	Simon's tir	me?	
10	А	I think it was pretty generous.	
11	٥	I don't understand that answer, sir.	
12	А	I think it encompassed all his time and there was blocks that	
13	looked ger	nerous, the amount of time.	
14		THE COURT: What do you mean by generous, sir?	
15		THE WITNESS: I mean, like sometimes a lawyer will write a	
16	letter and s	say it took them two hours, where I could pound it out on	
17	typewriter in 15 minutes. The two hours seems generous. It seems		
18	aggressive).	
19		THE COURT: So, when you say generous, you mean	
20	generous i	n like he's exaggerating the time, you thought?	
21		THE WITNESS: Well, it's typical on lawyer's bills, they bill in	
22	their favor.	. They bill blocks, and it's a generous amount of time.	
23		THE COURT: So, you're saying the amount was more than	
24	the work h	e did?	
25		THE WITNESS: I'm not contesting that at all. He I was just	
		- 122 - AA01070	

1	asking answering his question. He said did I
2	THE COURT: Right. But I don't know what you mean
3	THE WITNESS: Oh.
4	THE COURT: by generous. I don't know what you're I
5	mean, are you saying that the amount that you paid was more than the
6	work that was done?
7	THE WITNESS: I think the number of hours on the bill was
8	generous. It's fair. It's a fair amount
9	MR. VANNAH: She doesn't understand
10	THE WITNESS: to do the work that was done.
11	MR. VANNAH: what you mean by generous.
12	THE COURT: Yeah. Is it fair or
13	MR. VANNAH: Is he being charitable to you
14	THE WITNESS: It's fair.
15	THE COURT: generous?
16	MR. VANNAH: that he doesn't
17	THE WITNESS: It was not charitable in my favor. It was
18	likely on the skewing on the side towards Mr. Simon's favor for the
19	hours
20	THE COURT: Okay.
21	THE WITNESS: but I'm not contesting that.
22	THE COURT: No. I understand that, but when you say that
23	THE WITNESS: Oh, I'm sorry.
24	THE COURT: I need to understand exactly what you're
25	saying. And then you turn around and say fair. I don't know which one
	- 123 - AA01071

1	you mean	. Okay, Mr. Christensen. Sorry, I was just
2		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: That's okay, Your Honor.
3		THE COURT: for the Court's clarification.
4		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I didn't understand, either.
5		THE COURT: Okay.
6		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: So that's why I asked.
7	BY MR. CH	IRISTIANSEN:
8	٥	I in the Mark Katz email
9	А	Uh-huh.
10	٥	you're talking about starting to borrow money. Is that as I
11	understan	d it, Mr. Edgeworth?
12	А	Correct.
13	Q	You say you want to do it by Friday, 350,000 plus however
14	much I nee	ed to pay legal fees during the insurance company's delays.
15	А	Correct.
16	Q	You didn't know how much you were going to have to pay?
17	А	No idea.
18	Q	You didn't write a rate, correct?
19	А	A rate of interest?
20	Q	A rate of hours, per hour what you were going to pay?
21	А	Oh, no.
22	Q	And insurance company delays, that reflects again sort of
23	this state of in flux the case was in. Simon's trying to get insurance	
24	companies to step in and do the right thing. They don't, so he's gotta	
25	sue. Then	he sort of tells you, hey, maybe the lawyers will get involved,
		124

1	and they'l	I get their insurance companies to do the right thing. That's
2	what you	meant when you said insurance company delays?
3	А	No. At this point, he hadn't sued. At that point
4	۵	No.
5	А	insure
6	٥	I'm aware of this. This was before he filed suit, but
7	А	Correct. Yes.
8	٥	it just this just reflects the relationship is in flux, correct?
9	А	Yeah. Represents that the insurance companies just aren't
10	paying. T	hey're delaying the payment of the claim
11	٥	Got it.
12	А	that inevitably, they'll have to pay.
13	٥	Well, not inevitably. If you prevail on the lawsuit, they have
14	to pay. In	surance companies I bet you I can even get Mr. Vannah to
15	agree they	y don't pay most of the time, unless he makes them.
16		MR. VANNAH: No, I Your Honor, would you I don't want
17	you to thi	nk I'm rude. I just want to go to the bathroom. I didn't want to
18	interrupt a	anything.
19		THE COURT: Okay.
20		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Is this maybe is a good time?
21		THE COURT: This is a good time, Mr. Vannah. I'm glad you
22	brought th	nat up. We sometimes get caught up in not doing it. All right.
23	So, we'll k	pe at recess about 15 minutes.
24		MR. GREENE: Thank you, Your Honor.
25		THE COURT: So, we'll come back at a quarter to.

1		MR. VANNAH: Thank you, Your Honor.
2		[Recess at 2:36 p.m., recommencing at 2:47 p.m.]
3		THE COURT: A-738444, Edgeworth Family Trust; American
4	Grating v.	Daniel Simon, doing business as Simon Law.
5		Mr. Christiansen, you may resume.
6		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thank you, Your Honor.
7	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:
8	٥	Mr. Edgeworth, I want to direct your attention back to the
9	affidavit y	ou signed February the 2nd of this year. And it was signed and
10	attached a	as an exhibit to briefs dealing with the attorney's lien that Mr.
11	Simon file	ed in your Edgeworth v. Viking case; does that sound familiar to
12	you?	
13	А	The attorney's briefs, whoa. That's
14	٥	It was attached to something Mr. Vannah and Mr. Greene
15	filed on yo	our behalf
16	А	Okay.
17	٥	arguing we've argued about a bunch of different things,
18	but relativ	e to the lien.
19	А	Okay.
20	٥	Make sense?
21	А	Okay.
22	٥	All right. So, I can make sure I show you Mr. Greene's 16,
23	the day, s	ir, is the 2nd of February, this is the one you and I were talking
24	about; is t	hat right?
25	А	It's the 2nd of February, correct, yes.
		- 126 - AA01074

1	Q	But this is the one we started talking about, we had a back	
2	and forth, relative to fall and summer; do you remember that?		
3	А	Okay, yes.	
4	Q	Okay. I just want to point you back to that same paragraph,	
5	because I	neglected to finish reading it with you.	
6	А	Okay.	
7	Q	Paragraph 11 says: Please understand that I was incredibly	
8	involved i	n this litigation in every respect.	
9	А	Where are you at? Oh, at the top.	
10	Q	You see	
11	А	l see, yeah, yeah.	
12	Q	Here, let me do my	
13	А	l found it.	
14	Q	You've got it now?	
15	А	Yes.	
16	Q	Okay. Regrettably it was and has been my life for nearly 22	
17	months.	Did I read that correctly?	
18	А	Correct.	
19	Q	Mr. Vannah said this morning that you tend to micro-manage	
20	things; is	that an accurate statement?	
21	А	I don't think so. I think I'm pretty easy-going. I guess so, I	
22	get involv	ed	
23	Q	All right. And	
24	А	with certain things.	
25	Q	That type of interaction or micro-managing that was	
		- 127 - AA01075	

1	something that you went through with Mr. Simon in the time he was		
2	your lawy	er?	
3	А	Correct.	
4	٥	Taking up a big chunk of his time, right?	
5	А	Of my time?	
6	٥	And his. Both. You said I mean, if it occupied your life it	
7	had to oce	cupy Mr. Simon's, if he's interacting as a micro-manager, right?	
8	А	To a lesser extent, because I'm summarizing all of the	
9	discovery	documents, so he doesn't have to read them.	
10	٥	I understand you're summarizing them, but you don't	
11	understar	d what they mean legally?	
12	А	Correct.	
13	۵	All right.	
14	А	Correct.	
15	Q	So he had to make that analysis, fair?	
16	А	Correct.	
17	Q	Okay. And what you go on to say, if I just keep reading: As	
18	discoverir	ng the underlying litigation neared its conclusion in the late fall	
19	of 2017, a	fter the value of the case blossomed from one of property	
20	damage o	f approximately 500 grand, to one of significant and additional	
21	value de	o I think that's a typo due to the conduct of one of the	
22	Defendan	ts.	
23	Did	I read that correct	
24	А	Correct.	
25	Q	so far? All right. So, let's when was the discovery cut-	
		- 128 - AA01076	

1	off, Mr. Ec	dgeworth?	
2	А	I can't remember. I thought Your Honor extended it.	l think
3	it was like	e November 2nd or	
4	Q	Okay. So	
5	А	Maybe it was October. Maybe we should look in the r	record,
6	then we'll	l know.	
7	Q	As discovery in the underlying litigation neared its	
8	conclusio	n in the fall of 2017. Discovery didn't end until mid-Nov	ember,
9	that's not		
10		MR. VANNAH: Yes, it is.	
11	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:	
12	Q	lsn't that right?	
13	А	Pardon me?	
14	Q	The fall, is that, in your view the fall?	
15		MR. VANNAH: My goodness, it's the calendar fall.	
16		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I'm just asking	
17		MR. VANNAH: Winter is December 21st, Your Honor.	Why
18	are we go	bing into this?	
19		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Well, they don't want me to rea	d the
20	rest of it, .	Judge, I get it, but we're going to finish.	
21	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:	
22	Q	Do you see where it says: Value due to the conduct o	f one of
23	the Defen	dants. There's a typo in there that says, do, D-O, instead	d of D-
24	U-E?		
25		THE COURT: And where is this, Mr. Christiansen?	
		- 129 - AA	401077

1		THE WITNESS: Between 7 and 8.
2		THE COURT: Okay.
3		THE WITNESS: Yeah, I see it.
4		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: There's my finger, Judge. I'm sorry.
5		THE COURT: Okay.
6	BY MR. CH	IRISTIANSEN:
7	٥	Due to the conduct of one of the Defendants. And then I
8	want to be	real clear, Mr. Edgeworth
9	А	Uh-huh.
10	٥	and after a significant sum of money was offered to
11	Plaintiffs fr	rom Defendants, Simon became determined to get more, so he
12	started ask	king me to modify our contract?
13	А	Correct.
14	٥	Thereafter, I sent an email labeled 'contingency. Did I read
15	that right?	
16	А	Correct.
17	۵	Your email labeled contingency is August 22nd of 2017?
18	А	Correct.
19	٥	And as you told the Court there wasn't one dollar on the
20	table to se [.]	ttle this case with you, when you wrote that email?
21	А	Correct.
22	٥	So this affidavit that says, after a significant sum of money
23	was offere	d to Plaintiffs from Defendants, that's materially false, correct?
24	А	Incorrect.
25	٥	Sir, at the time you wrote the contingency email don't look
		- 130 - AA01078

1	at your lav	wyers for answers, sir, please.
2	А	I'm not looking at my lawyers, sir, and I don't like the
3	implicatio	n.
4	۵	When you wrote the email, in this affidavit you say: After a
5	significan	t sum of money was offered to Plaintiffs from Defendants. Tell
6	the Judge	the day you wrote the email how much money had been
7	offered fro	om the Defense?
8	А	Can I explain?
9	۵	No. Answer the question. Tell the Judge
10		THE COURT: Sir, we just need you to answer the question.
11		THE WITNESS: You asked me to tell the Judge
12	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:
13	۵	How much money had been offered, the day, August 22nd,
14	2017, whe	en you wrote contingency fee email?
15	А	Zero.
16	۵	So the statement that we just read: After a significant sum of
17	money wa	as offered to the Plaintiffs from the Defendants, is false. When
18	you wrote	e and you claim that's what caused you to write the
19	contingen	cy fee email. That's what the paragraph says, sir, correct?
20	А	No. There are four events listed here, sir. They all occurred
21	at differer	nt times. One of them occurred, May 3rd.
22	٥	Mr. Edgeworth, this is called cross. I'm asking you questions
23	that call fo	or a yes or no answer, and I'm entitled to a yes or no answer.
24	Okay?	
25	А	Okay.

1		THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Christiansen, he's not go	oing to agree	
2	with you a	about whether or not I mean, his version of event	s is that that	
3	email is n	ot false, so you will be free to argue your version o	f events	
4		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: All right.		
5		THE COURT: in your argument.		
6		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Good enough, Judge.		
7	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:		
8	۵	Sorry, I jumped ahead. I want to go back with yo	u to the	
9	initial por	tion of Mr. Simon doing you a favor. In August of 2	2016	
10		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Mr. Greene, Exhibit 80, 3, 4	l, 5 and 6.	
11	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:		
12	٥	you wrote Mr. Simon an email that says, Augu	st the 15th:	
13	So far l've	e paid 201,000 in repairs, with many more bills com	ing. Here is	
14	a list I have paid, and a list of other costs that have not yet been paid.			
15	Not been	paid yet, I apologize. If I was to pay the American (Grating	
16	invoices f	or Mark and my time during the cleanup I would ne	ed to	
17	borrow m	ore money.		
18	Did	I read that correctly?		
19	А	Correct.		
20	۵	You and Mark, Mark works for American Grating	?	
21	А	Yes.		
22	۵	Is he the person you borrowed some of the mon	ey from?	
23	А	No.		
24	۵	Okay. And you and Mark were billing American	Grating for	
25	your time	, or keeping a tally, I guess?		
		- 132 -	AA01080	

1	А	Keeping a tally only during the cleanup of the damage c	ost.
2	٥	And then you attach a spreadsheet, and this is the first o	of
3	we're goir	ng to see a bunch of them, but I think you're familiar with y	your
4	own sprea	adsheets?	
5	А	Yes.	
6	۵	Let me un-staple it, so it says: Bills and payments fror	n
7	water dan	nage after sprinkler had erupted?	
8	А	Correct.	
9	٥	Did I read that correct? Okay. This is attached to an Aug	gust
10	the 15th e	email.	
11	А	Correct.	
12	٥	Does that appear accurate? Okay. And of the monies yo	ou've
13	expended	I there's nothing for attorney's fees, correct?	
14	А	Correct.	
15	٥	In fact, you write in the email, and I've highlighted it, is y	/ou
16	don't knov	w what the lawyer bill is going to be, right?	
17	А	I hadn't received a bill then. No, that's correct.	
18	٥	It says, do not know. That's a quote, correct?	
19	А	Correct.	
20	٥	And you authored this?	
21	А	Correct.	
22	٥	August 15th, three months after this favor began, you st	ill
23	don't knov	w what the bill's going to be?	
24	А	Correct.	
25		THE COURT: What Exhibit is that, Mr. Christiansen?	
		- 133 - AA01	081

1		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Exhibit 80, Bate stamp 3425 through
2	26, Your H	lonor.
3	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:
4	٥	Do you see a line item anywhere on this, for stigma damage,
5	or loss of	value to your house, because it flooded?
6	А	No. I put that on after this.
7	٥	So you didn't know what stigma damage was at the time you
8	authored t	this?
9	А	Yes, I did.
10	٥	You just didn't include it?
11	А	Correct.
12	Q	Okay. And that calculation of damages is something, as a
13	meticulou	s, my word not yours, client, very hands-on, that you routinely
14	did, you a	lways did the damage calculation that got sent in the 16.1?
15	А	I didn't know it was getting sent in, but later in the case I
16	found out.	
17	Q	Okay. Those are your spreadsheets, right, Mr. Edgeworth?
18	А	They were
19	Q	Okay.
20	А	correct. I had no idea they were being submitted to the
21	Court.	
22		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Okay. And just by way of easy
23	example, l	Exhibit 39, Greene I'm sorry, 79, I misspoke.
24	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:
25	۵	Is the November 18, 2016, early case conference, witness and
		- 134 - AA01082

1	exhibit list	, and I just showed you that to show you the date. So, this is	
2	mid-November, and then I want to focus your attention on another one		
3	of those sp	preadsheets. Is that your spreadsheet?	
4	А	Yes, definitely.	
5	Q	Can you read that, or do you need me to blow it up?	
6	А	I can see it.	
7	Q	Okay.	
8	А	lt's a little blurry, but I think we can work with it.	
9	Q	All right. And can we agree that there's no line item for	
10	expenses	for attorney's fees?	
11	А	Correct. I still hadn't received the bill yet.	
12	Q	There's line items from the interest payments, as you told	
13	Her Honor	you were going to have to make?	
14	А	Correct.	
15	Q	Again, to your friend and to your mother-in-law?	
16	А	Correct.	
17	Q	And no cost for attorney's fees?	
18	А	I hadn't received a bill yet. I couldn't put it in yet.	
19	Q	No hard costs for money fronted by attorneys, correct?	
20	А	l had no bill.	
21	Q	No hourly rate, correct?	
22	А	Correct.	
23	Q	And then, things to be determined: Reduction of house	
24	value. Thi	s is the first time that line item makes its way to your	
25	spreadshe	et?	

1	А	Yes. Well, maybe not the first. I don't know how many
2	iterations	of this sheet I made. Probably hundreds, as bills came in.
3	Q	Okay. And so, as of November you had yet to receive a bill,
4	correct?	
5	А	From Mr. Simon, correct.
6	Q	That's what I meant. I apologize for not being complete.
7	А	Sorry. I just wanted to put it in context, because we were
8	talking abo	out a sheet
9	Q	True, thank you.
10	А	where I was putting bills on as they came in.
11	٥	You answered me technically correct, so I appreciate that.
12	You had n	ot asked for a bill either, correct?
13	А	l don't think so, l don't know, though.
14	٥	As you told me the case was sort of in flux, things were
15	changing.	You hadn't signed a fee agreement, correct?
16	А	I believe we were talking about a very small series of dates
17	between A	ugust 28th and June 10th, when you were using in flux, and
18	stuff, but -	-
19	٥	Had you signed a fee agreement by November, the day we
20	just were t	alking about?
21	А	No.
22	٥	Had you been billed a dollar?
23	А	No.
24	٥	Had you paid any costs?
25	А	No.
		126

1	Q	Had you located any experts?
2	А	Pardon me?
3	Q	Had you located any experts?
4	А	No.
5	Q	Because that reduction of house value, right, that came to be
6	a big line i	tem in your damages, fair?
7	А	Fair.
8	Q	And who was it that got you an expert to testify to a
9	reduction	in house value?
10	А	Danny Simon.
11	Q	Who was the expert?
12	А	His brother-in-law.
13	Q	And does he live here in Las Vegas?
14	А	l do not know.
15	Q	Who was it that found the book that Mr. Olivas [phonetic]
16	relied upo	n to opine about loss of value?
17	А	Danny Simon.
18	Q	Danny Simon?
19	А	Correct.
20	Q	And that was a million and a half dollar line item for you,
21	correct?	
22	А	Correct.
23	Q	And at least as of November it hadn't been determined yet,
24	of '16, wha	at I just showed you?
25	А	Correct.
		- 137 - AA01085

1	٥	And you told the Court, and there was the Judge and I
2	didn't und	erstand. This is the first bill on this, this would be number 8,
3	that Mr. S	imon sent you. Is that what brought here, I'll go to the last
4	page, that	will probably help you. Does that look sorry, Mister
5	А	Okay, yeah.
6	۵	that's all I get.
7	А	That's right.
8	۵	Does that appear about right?
9	А	Yes, I seen it.
10	۵	And the time entries go through 12/2 of '16?
11	А	Correct. Although the could you flip it back for half a
12	second?	
13	۵	It does. The timeframe says 11/11 of '16.
14	А	We can only see
15		THE COURT: We can only see your hand.
16		THE WITNESS: your hand, sir.
17	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:
18	٥	Oh, I'm sorry. The time?
19	А	Okay, yeah. I thought, yeah, it's a typo or whatever, I guess.
20	۵	Yeah. So, what the last line says it's through 11/11 of '16, but
21	that's not	even reflected by, if you just look at the last entry, there's
22	entries up	through the first part of December, correct?
23	А	Correct.
24	۵	And this was the generous bill, that was your descriptive
25	term?	
		- 138 - AA01086

А	Yes.
	THE COURT: What exhibit is this, Mr. Christiansen?
	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 8.
	THE COURT: 8.
BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:
٥	He'd been representing you for seven-ish months?
А	Correct.
٥	And you thought this bill was generous, in his favor?
A	Correct.
٥	Are there like dates for your initial meeting? You and I recall
that it was	5/28 on a Saturday
A	Yes
٥	in the bill?
A	it was 5/28.
٥	No. I meant, is it in the bill? Is there a date next to entry?
A	There should be, but there's not.
٥	But on there's no dates
A	Yeah.
٥	down to witnesses and exhibit lists, correct?
A	Correct.
٥	Mr. Simon made this bill at your request, correct?
A	I don't know. I probably asked for a bill at some point.
٥	Right. You wanted a bill, just like you wanted the promissory
notes, so t	hat you could claim damages in excess of your property
damage o [.]	f around 500,000, right?
	- 139 -
	BY MR. CH Q A Q A Q that it was A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A

1	А	l don't follow you, l'm sorry?	
2	Q	Sure. You understand under the Lange contract that you	
3	were entit	ed to go back against Lange for amounts you paid an attorney	
4	to enforce	a warranty Lange refused to enforce?	
5	А	Yes. Mr. Simon said I'd get all my legal costs back, correct.	
6	٥	So you wanted bills so you could present those bills, so that	
7	you could	ultimately try to recover for those bills, correct?	
8	А	Well, I understand now. Yeah, correct.	
9	٥	Okay. All right. All right.	
10	А	Yes. You know, I wanted my money back.	
11	٥	Good. And what you agreed in your affidavits to pay Mr.	
12	Simon for	and you were very careful when you authored those, wasn't	
13	for all of h	is time, but for all of what he wrote down, correct?	
14	А	Pardon me? I don't see the difference.	
15	Q	You don't see the difference?	
16	А	No.	
17	Q	I mean, if I pull a bunch of these emails, you, Mr. Edgeworth,	
18	wanted to be paid 150 bucks, you told me, for all of your time during the		
19	remediatio	on?	
20	А	Yeah. Well, I supervised the remediation. Yes, I did.	
21	Q	That's all of your time, correct? Not just portions of it?	
22	А	Yes. But I wrote it all down.	
23	Q	All right. And so, Mr. Simon, what you agreed to pay him	
24	was for wl	nat he wrote down, as opposed to what he spent?	
25	А	It should be the same thing, I don't get	
		- 140 - AA01088	

1	۵	Right	
2	А	your meaning, like	
3	Q	Unless you're doing a favor for your friend, right?	
4	А	He stopped doing a favor, it's on the bill. He actually billed	
5	for the fa	avor duration is on that bill too.	
6	Q	Okay.	
7	А	So	
8	Q	And you didn't want to pay Mr. Marquis, I think it was Craig	
9	Marquis?		
10	А	Craig Marquis, yeah. The guy	
11	Q	l'm sorry, l didn't mean to interrupt you.	
12	А	He's the person who first told me about the stigma damage.	
13	Q	He wanted like a large retainer; correct, 50 grand?	
14	А	l think he wanted 50 grand, yeah.	
15	Q	You didn't want to pay that?	
16	А	That's not why I didn't hire him.	
17	Q	You wanted your friend to do you a favor?	
18	А	That's not why I didn't hire Mr. Marquis.	
19	Q	Did Mr. Marquis present you with a fee agreement?	
20	А	No. We had a consultation, and I never hired him, because	
21	of certain t	hings he said in the consultation.	
22		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: John, Exhibit 79.	
23		MR. VANNAH: Thank you.	
24		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: This is Exhibit 79, Your Honor. Bate	
25	Stamps 13	81 through 1390.	

1	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:		
2	٥	Did you get, and it's you and I just left off, Mr. Edgeworth,	
3	in mid-No	vember, right, about seven-ish months from the time you first	
4	talked to I	Mr. Simon?	
5	А	I think it was 12/2, and you said that, yeah. The bill says 11	
6	mid-Nove	mber, on the back, but then you pointed at a 12/2 entry	
7	۵	That's right.	
8	А	so, I don't know. I don't know where we left off.	
9	٥	In the computation of damages from mid-November there	
10	were no a	ttorney's fees, correct?	
11	А	Correct.	
12	۵	There's a subsequent computation of damages done in	
13	March. Is	that right? Do you remember that? I'll just show you, it's	
14	Exhibit 79	, March 5th, 2017.	
15	А	Okay.	
16	٥	Supplement to the ECC. And see if you can tell Her Honor if	
17	that's ano	ther one of your spreadsheets?	
18	А	Yes, it is.	
19	٥	And now you're listing what you asked Mr. Simon to	
20	accumula	te for you, his bill?	
21	А	Yes.	
22	۵	And you call it for lawyer and lab expenses?	
23	А	Yes. I think that's all that was on the bill.	
24	٥	That was because Mr. Simon fronted some costs for labs or	
25	being use	d to do certain things?	
		- 142 -	

1	А	I don't know if he fronted them or not. I don't know the	
2	timing of when Mr. Simon paid the invoice versus when I paid Mr.		
3	Simon. S	o, yes, he paid a lab, and I reimbursed him. I don't know if it	
4	was fronte	ed or not.	
5	Q	You never deposited a retainer	
6	А	No.	
7	۵	to be used to pay experts for?	
8	А	No.	
9	٥	And that's what is typically done in hourly billable lawyers,	
10	correct?		
11	А	It depends.	
12	۵	All right.	
13		THE COURT: And, sir, you said you know that you	
14	reimburse	ed Mr. Simon, so that's taking the assumption that you believed	
15	he had alr	eady paid the money, and you were paying him back. Is that	
16	what reim	burse means to you?	
17		THE WITNESS: No. Like sometimes, you know, if billed this	
18	timeline, v	which I don't know when the lab let's say the lab sent him a	
19	bill on December 1st, and he gave me a bill, I paid all my bills very		
20	quickly. S	õo	
21		THE COURT: Right. But you just said you reimbursed him,	
22	what does	s that mean	
23		THE WITNESS: Oh.	
24		THE COURT: to you, because to me	
25		THE WITNESS: Yeah.	
		142	

1		THE COURT: reimburse means somebody pa	aid for
2		THE WITNESS: Pay it again.	
3		THE COURT: something, and I pay them bac	k.
4		THE WITNESS: Yeah.	
5		THE COURT: But does that mean something d	ifferent?
6		THE WITNESS: I paid him the amount he askee	d for, for costs.
7	Whether i	it was a reimbursement, because he had already	paid the costs,
8	or whethe	er he waited and paid it	
9		THE COURT: You don't know.	
10		THE WITNESS: I'm not sure of. Because I	
11		THE COURT: Okay.	
12		THE WITNESS: don't have the	
13		THE COURT: Mr. Christiansen.	
14		THE WITNESS: You've only given me	
15		THE COURT: It's okay, sir.	
16		THE WITNESS: Yeah.	
17		THE COURT: There's no question pending	
18		THE WITNESS: Okay.	
19		THE COURT: you've answered.	
20		THE WITNESS: Sorry.	
21	BY MR. C	HRISTIANSEN:	
22	۵	I want to go down now this is dated March th	ne 6th. After
23	the Decen	nber bill that you and I talked about, the one that	has the two
24	different o	dates, the typo	
25	А	Yeah.	
		- 144 -	AA01092

1	Q	did you get a bill in January?
2	А	No, I don't think so.
3	Q	February?
4	А	No.
5	٥	March?
6	А	I'm sorry, sir, I don't know when the next bill came, so
7	Q	Well, I'm pretty sure you can deduce it, since your line item
8	only inclue	des the bill from December, that as of March the 5th you'd not
9	seen anotl	her bill?
10	А	That's fair. If I received a bill I would put it into the
11	spreadshe	et.
12	Q	So by this point Danny Mr. Simon has been representing
13	you for jus	st shy of ten months, end of May through early March?
14	А	Correct.
15	Q	And you got one bill?
16	А	Correct.
17	Q	No associate time, ever?
18	А	I think that's correct.
19	Q	I can show you. Do you think there's any time for an
20	associate	on Danny's initial bill?
21	А	I didn't say that. I said, I think you are correct.
22	Q	All right. Well, let's look together.
23		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: This is Exhibit 8, Your Honor.
24		THE COURT: 8?
25		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 8.
		- 145 -

1		THE COURT: Okay.
2	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:
3	٥	This is Mr. Simon's 12 of '16 bill. Do you see any time for an
4	associate	on this bill, Mr. Edgeworth?
5	А	l don't think so, no.
6	٥	Okay. And for your second computation of damages, I think
7	this will co	onfirm what you already told me you recalled, for a value
8	appraisal,	there's some expense for \$5,000?
9	А	Yes.
10	٥	And that was to John Olivas?
11	А	l believe so.
12	٥	Mr. Simon's brother-in-law?
13	А	Correct.
14	٥	Who created a loss of value, or stigma damage report that
15	ended up	being a line item of a million-five and change, for your house?
16	А	Correct. Or maybe it was a million. I'm not sure; one or the
17	other, yea	ıh.
18	٥	All right. On your calculation, sir, just by this is March, so
19	we're on t	the same day, the 5th, 2017.
20		THE COURT: I think it's the 6th, Mr. Christiansen.
21		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: You're right, Judge.
22		THE COURT: Okay.
23		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: March the 6th
24		THE COURT: Just so we have the record.
25		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 2017. I apologize, Your Honor.

1	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:		
2	Q	And I just go back to your line item, do you see the entry for	
3	lawyer exp	penses?	
4	А	Yes.	
5	Q	It says, through December 1 of 2016?	
6	А	Correct.	
7	Q	Does that help refresh your recollection that you wouldn't	
8	have recei	ved any additional ones, or you would have put them in here?	
9	A	Yeah, I said that. Like these are pretty accurate, whenever I	
10	got an invo	oice I would then, almost immediately	
11	Q	And	
12	А	if I was at work.	
13	Q	the total, Mr. Edgeworth, between what you paid and what	
14	you expected to pay is \$1,019,400, and I think that says \$37.23?		
15	А	Yes.	
16	Q	And not paid or invoiced yet. Did I miss it, or is there there	
17	are no line	e item for attorney's fees?	
18	А	There's no line item.	
19	Q	So there's nothing reflecting any work done between	
20	December	and March, when you prepared this, that would indicate to	
21	anybody w	vhat you were paying Mr. Simon for whatever he was doing,	
22	right?		
23	A	I was only sending this to Mr. Simon.	
24	Q	That's not what I said.	
25	А	Okay.	

1	۵	There's nothing on this document that you created that
2	reflects w	hat you were compensating Danny Simon for, during the
3	months fr	om December, when you got the first bill, through March,
4	when you	prepared this?
5	А	No.
6	۵	No, there is not? It's not on the document, correct?
7	А	I do not see it on the document. No, it's not there.
8	۵	And, sir, that day was March the 6th, and the next day
9		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: This 87, John.
10	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:
11	٥	you, through your lawyer, sent an offer of judgment to
12	Lange Plu	mbing for a \$1 million, correct?
13	А	Correct.
14	٥	All right. So, if I went back and showed you your
15	spreadshe	eet, the value you had determined for past and future damages
16	was just a	little bit more to the million. You authorized Mr. Simon to
17	offer Lang	ge, the plumber that installed the sprinklers, to pay you \$1
18	million to	settle the entire case?
19	А	Correct.
20	۵	And you knew, because Mr. Simon explained it to you, that if
21	Lange we	re to accept that offer of judgment, they would have made you
22	give your	claim against Viking to Lange as part of the settlement, right?
23	А	l'm sorry?
24	۵	Sure. You had a claim against Lange?
25	А	Lange Plumbing, yeah. They

1	٥	Yeah
2	А	installed it. Yeah, yeah.
3	٥	Lange Plumbing, because Lange had failed to go enforce
4	the warra	nty as it was required under your contract?
5	А	Correct.
6	٥	You knew if Lange would accept this offer of judgment for a
7	million bu	cks, you sent in early March, that it would want from you, in
8	exchange	for the million, that ability to go after Viking for the money it
9	paid you,	right?
10	А	No. I'm not sure I understand that right now. So, if I sign
11	this, then	
12	٥	Let me make it easy for you. You knew that if this offer was
13	accepted,	your case, in its entirety, was over, for you, Brian Edgeworth?
14	А	l guess so.
15	٥	Okay. And the value you had assigned the total value to
16	your prop	erty damage claim, that you sent an offer of judgment for was
17	a million b	oucks, right?
18	А	Correct.
19	٥	And I want to make sure I accurately state that as let me
20	check with	n you, Mr. Edgeworth, March the 7th of 2017, correct?
21	А	Correct.
22	٥	Your case settled November, between November 10th and
23	15th, the s	sort of essential terms of the settlement were agreed for \$6
24	million ag	ainst Viking, correct?
25	А	Correct.
		- 149 -

1	٥	And what's that, six no, eight months, my math's not too	
2	good. Eight months, your property damage claim increased \$5 million,		
3	by your ov	vn assessment, right?	
4	А	I don't think the property value ever that the property	
5	damage c	aim grew.	
6	٥	Right.	
7	А	But the amount they paid for it, I totally agree, it grew.	
8	٥	Five million bucks?	
9	А	Yes.	
10	٥	Is it reasonable to the lawyer work that Danny Simon did?	
11	А	As a result of something they wanted to settle for, Viking,	
12	correct.		
13	٥	And do you agree when you hired Mr. Simon there was zero	
14	discussior	of a punitive aspect to the claim?	
15	А	Well, there was a discussion when he talked about why he	
16	was going	to bill me 550. He said, you know, you're only going to get	
17	your damage costs back in this case, so it doesn't make sense to do it on		
18	any kind of contingency, because, you know, your damage is your		
19	damage, s	o you can't give away 40 percent of your damage.	
20	٥	Right. That's to get reimbursed from Lange, Mr. Edgeworth,	
21	do you se	e the difference?	
22	А	No. I really didn't understand your last line of questioning	
23	about it.		
24	٥	Okay.	
25	А	The whole like the million dollar thing I was told was we	
		- 150 - AA01098	

1	had to sig	n and put it to make sure I get my legal fees back.
2	٥	So an offer of judgment. So that if you later beat that
3	А	Yeah. I'd get my
4	٥	in a verdict
5	А	legal money back.
6	٥	you could go back and try to get your money, right?
7	А	Yeah. And get all my legal fees paid for.
8	٥	And that was something that Lange's contract contemplated
9	if you if	it, the plumbing company, failed to prosecute a warranty claim
10	on your be	ehalf, and you had to go pay somebody to do it, right?
11	А	Yes.
12	۵	All right. That offer of judgment did not reflect a loss of
13	value for s	stigma, or decreased value to your house, right? Because you
14	just paid f	ive grand to have somebody do the analysis of it, you didn't
15	have a rep	port yet?
16	А	I don't know when I got the report, but it didn't I agree with
17	you, it did	n't reflect that.
18	۵	You thereafter in June
19		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: John, Exhibit 80, Bate Stamp 2784.
20	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:
21	٥	On June of 2017, do an additional calculation of damage that
22	you sent t	o Mr. Simon; is that fair?
23	А	Yes.
24	٥	And your email says, If John accepts this logic, and then
25	(which I th	nink is, it is backed by that book and the case study) the claim
		- 151 - AA01099

1	becomes	s more reasonable.
2	Dio	d I read that correctly?
3	А	Yes.
4	۵	That's the book that Mr. Simon found?
5	А	He has a book by Randall Bell, talking about property
6	damage	and what happens
7		THE COURT: Okay. Sir, is that the book that Mr. Simon
8	found?	
9		THE WITNESS: Yes, sorry.
10	BY MR. (CHRISTIANSEN:
11	٥	And John's brother-in-law?
12	А	Correct.
13	٥	My other question, I'll just continue to read, Mr. Edgeworth,
14	my other	r question is, quote: "Can I change the billing rate I charged for
15	me, and	Mark supervising the repairs, now, that I have seen how you are
16	willing to	p pay their experts that have less education and experience than
17	either M	ark or I?"
18	А	Yes.
19	٥	Did I read that correctly?
20	А	Yes.
21	Q	You wanted to change your rate?
22	А	Yes.
23	۵	Gotcha. And then you go down and list out legal and repairs,
24	900,000.	Repairs still to be made, 300,000, and the first time you've got a
25	stigma v	alue of about a million bucks, it's actually exactly a million,

1	correct?	
2	А	Correct.
3	Q	And you add that to additional legal and lab. Does it say
4	additional	legal and lab, the rate at which you'll pay that?
5	А	No, it does not.
6	Q	Okay, 2.4 million, right?
7	А	Correct.
8	٥	And then you go down and you say, and this is the first time
9	it's contaiı	ned in any writing in this case; and then hopefully we can
10	convince t	them to award punitive, to further push the two to settle, but it
11	is far abov	e our generous settlement offer that they refused.
12	Did	I read that correctly?
13	А	Correct.
14	Q	This is the first time you're discussing punitives, correct?
15	А	It's the first time I put in an email?
16	Q	Is that right?
17	А	Not technically.
18	Q	Show me the email that it talks about punitives, before the
19	statement	?
20	А	Well, we're not having a discussion, I put it in an email.
21	Q	Okay.
22	А	So it's the first time I mention it, you mean?
23	Q	Yes.
24	А	Likely.
25	٥	Okay. So up until June of 2000 I want to get that date
		- 153 - AA01101

1	exactly rig	ht, June 9th of 2017, you never had any discussion about Mr.
2	Simon pur	rsuing a punitive claim on your behalf, fair?
3	А	Well, we discussed what Craig Marquis had told me.
4	Q	Sir, you just told me it was the first time you ever discussed
5	it in that e	mail. You just got done telling me that.
6	А	I believe I said, probably the first time I put punitive in an
7	email.	
8	Q	All right. And that was June of '17, right?
9	А	Yes.
10	Q	Simon had been your lawyer for 13 months?
11	А	Correct.
12	Q	And you'd still not seen a bill from an associate, right?
13	А	In June?
14	Q	Yeah.
15	А	l'm not sure.
16	Q	You had two bills in 13 months, totaling about 70 grand,
17	right?	
18	А	Likely.
19	Q	But you were paying him in his favor, that's your version,
20	right?	
21	А	No, I said one of his bills I'm not supposed to answer; is
22	that right?	
23		THE COURT: Yeah, you are.
24		THE WITNESS: Just say, yes, no? No. What I stated was, I
25	thought he	e billed generously in his favor for some of the block times in
		- 154 - AA01102

1	his first bill.		
2		THE COURT: And when you say first bill this is the bill that	
3	came out	of December?	
4		THE WITNESS: December, correct	
5		THE COURT: Okay.	
6		THE WITNESS: was the first one.	
7	BY MR. C	HRISTIANSEN:	
8	٥	And can we agree that between March, when you sent the	
9	offer of ju	dgment in June, when you authored this last email to Mr.	
10	Simon, th	at the value of your claim as a result of his locating an expert,	,
11	and findir	ng a book for the expert to rely on had more than doubled?	
12	А	Correct.	
13	٥	And then, historically, let's see if you can recall, sometime i	n
14	June ther	e was a bunch of litigation over a protective order that Viking	
15	wanted in	place before it was going to produce a bunch of documents	
16	about spr	inkler activations, right?	
17	А	lf you say so, yes.	
18	٥	Prior to that June date Danny Simon, not Brian Edgeworth,	
19	took the c	leposition of the binding, managing speaking agent, the	
20	30(b)(6) w	vitness for Viking, correct?	
21	А	May 3rd, correct.	
22	٥	And in that deposition, Danny Simon, not Brian Edgeworth,	,
23	secured to	estimony about how many activations Viking knew of?	
24	А	Correct.	
25	٥	And the data dump that came in the summer was obtained	in
		- 155 - AA01103	

the litigation, correct?		
А	Correct.	
۵	And then provided to you by Ashley, Ms. Ferrel, this nice	
lady sittin	g right here, in a Dropbox?	
А	Correct.	
٥	And the documents contained in that Dropbox, or in those	
dated dun	nps, where in excess, would it be fair to say, of 60,000 pages?	
А	No.	
٥	How many pages, in your opinion?	
А	My best guess would be unique pages, 25.	
٥	l don't know what unique pages are. Just tell me	
	THE COURT: Sir, how many pages were in the document?	
	THE WITNESS: Probably 55,000, duplicates	
	THE COURT: Okay, 55,000 pages?	
	THE WITNESS: Yeah. But	
	THE COURT: Okay.	
	THE WITNESS: a lot were dups.	
BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:	
٥	In August, Mr. Simon gives you a couple or gives you	
another b	ill; is that right?	
А	Correct.	
٥	Now the third bill in 15, 16 months?	
А	Correct.	
	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: And that's Exhibit 26, Your Honor. I'm	
sorry		
	A Q lady sittin A Q dated dun A Q A Q BY MR. Cl Q another b A Q A	

1		THE COURT: Okay.
2		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Mr. Greene, Exhibit 26.
3	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:
4	Q	And what Mr. Simon says, it's for your review, let's discuss,
5	plan how y	you may want to move forward, thanks. Correct?
6	А	Correct.
7	Q	And just in time, this comes after your email to Mr. Simon,
8	talking abo	out going for punitives, right?
9	А	Yes.
10	Q	And no word in time, during when you wrote your email nor
11	here, is an	y punitive work or the terms supporting agreed upon. You
12	never com	ne to terms about what he's going to do for punitives, correct?
13	А	Correct.
14	Q	And you're asking Mr. Simon some questions in July of '17,
15	about nee	ding to rebut things. Fair?
16	А	Correct.
17	Q	And remember when I asked you earlier, Mr. Edgeworth,
18	about you	r decision to, I think you called it a prudent one to borrow
19	money, di	d I used the right term?
20	А	Yeah. It's prudent.
21	Q	And I knew this was coming, this is the you know, when
22	you say to	Simon, hey, I have and I'm paraphrasing I have money I
23	had fundir	ng other ways to fund, I just chose to do it the way I chose to
24	do it?	
25	А	Huh.

1	٥	A fair statement? And Danny answers your legal questions,
2	we alread	y have, and that is rebut this?
3	А	Okay.
4	٥	Yes? And he tells you, you have to wait for their expert
5	reports?	
6	А	Yes.
7	٥	Because you don't know in the legal context if you need to
8	rebut thing	gs, you're asking your lawyer, and he's answering it?
9	А	Correct.
10	٥	And then in time, 21 days after, Mr. Simon says, here's your
11	third bill, l	et's talk about how you might want to move forward, you may
12	want to m	ove forward, you then write the contingency email, correct?
13	А	Correct.
14	٥	And if I read your affidavits correctly, the contingency email
15	comes aft	er Simon gives you his third bill you and he travel to San
16	Diego. Th	ere's discussion in an airport, I think Mr. Vannah said you
17	might hav	e had a beer or something, how to relative to how to move
18	forward?	
19	А	Correct.
20	٥	All right. And prior to that you'd had no agreement about
21	punitive d	amages, correct?
22	А	Correct.
23	٥	And you actually say that in this email; do you not? We
24	never real	ly had a structured discussion about how this might be done.
25	Did	I read that correctly?

1	А	Correct.
2	Q	And that is how Mr. Simon might be fairly compensated for
3	pursuing a	a case that had blossomed, to use your term, into one of 55,000
4	pages in a	document on it, correct?
5	А	I don't agree with what your statement was, no.
6	Q	l just did you use the term blossomed?
7	А	No, I please rephrase it. Repeat your question, please
8	Q	Sure.
9	А	and I'll try to
10	Q	In your affidavit, sir, did you say the case blossomed, which
11	caused yo	u to write this email after a significant sum of money above
12	the 500,00	0 had been offered by one of the Defendants?
13	А	Correct.
14	Q	And when you wrote this email not one dollar had been
15	offered by	the Defendants?
16	А	Correct.
17		THE COURT: Which exhibit is this email, Mr. Christiansen?
18		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Exhibit 27, Your Honor, Bate stamp
19	399. l'm s	orry, Mr. Greene, I neglected to tell you that.
20	BY MR. CH	IRISTIANSEN:
21	Q	And so we're thorough, what you say in here is, I am more
22	than happ	y to keep paying hourly, but if we're going to go for punitive
23	we should	probably explore a hybrid of hourly on the claim, and then
24	some othe	er structure that incents both of us to win I think that means
25	and go aft	er the appeal that these scumbags will file, et cetera.

1	Did I read	that correctly?
2	А	Yes, you did.
3	Q	And then so just from the first two sentences, as of August
4	22nd, 201	7, you never had a structured discussion about going after
5	punitives,	correct?
6	А	Correct.
7	Q	No terms had been reached, correct?
8	А	Correct.
9	Q	Then you go on to say, obviously, that could not have been
10	done earli	ier, since I think again that's just a typo who would have
11	thought th	nis case would meet the hurdle of punitives at the start?
12	Did	I read that correctly?
13	А	Correct.
14	Q	So, in addition to saying this is your first, or this is a stab at a
15	constructi	ve discussion about punitives, you concede from that
16	sentence,	that way back in May of 2016, at the outset of the litigation
17	there was	no way to contemplate the case being punitive in nature?
18	А	Correct.
19	Q	So no terms could have been reached?
20	А	Correct.
21	۵	Then you go down to say, I could also swing hourly for the
22	whole cas	e (unless if I'm off what this is going cost). I would likely
23	borrow ar	nother 450,000 from Margaret, in 250 and 200 increments, and
24	then eithe	er I could use one of the house sales for cash, or if things get
25	really bad	I still have a couple million in Bitcoin I could sell.

1	Did	I read that accurately, sir?
2	А	Yes, you did.
3	۵	Doubt we will get Kinsale, that's one of the insurance
4	companie	s
5	А	That's Lange's insurance.
6	٥	Thank you. To settle for enough to really finance this. Did I
7	read that o	correctly?
8	А	Correct.
9	٥	So in other words, that's you saying, I doubt we can get the
10	insurance	companies to settle for enough to finance me [Brian], going
11	and borro	wing more money to keep paying for this case hourly?
12	А	Incorrect.
13	٥	I would have to pay the first 750,000 or so back to Collin and
14	Margaret, and why would Kinsale sell it for 1 MM, when their exposure is	
15	only 1 MM	1. 1 MM means a million, I assume?
16	А	Yes, it is.
17	۵	Did I read that all correctly?
18	А	Correct.
19	٥	And this is the email you wrote after the case had blossomed
20	and one o	f the Defendants had offered a considerable sum of money,
21	right?	
22	А	This is not written after the case had or after the
23	Defendant	ts had offered a considerable sum of money.
24	٥	That's what you wrote in your affidavit, so I'm just asking
25	you, is tha	at your testimony?
		- 161 -

1	А	That's not what I wrote in my affidavit.
2	Q	All right.
3	А	lt's commas, beside each of those four events.
4	٥	Do you know what a register of actions is, sir?
5	А	No.
6	٥	That's like all of us can look on it and see what was done in a
7	case and	-
8	А	Oh, I know what it is then, yeah
9		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It's Exhibit 63, Mr. Greene.
10		THE WITNESS: I have that link, yeah.
11	BY MR. CH	IRISTIANSEN:
12	Q	And in your case, do you know how many entries are in the
13	register of	actions?
14	А	A lot.
15	Q	Who made all those entries? Whose work culminated in
16	those entri	ies, yours or Danny Simon's?
17	А	Danny Simon filed them.
18	Q	Danny Simon's works, what took this case in March for a
19	million bu	cks, that you were willing to settle the whole thing for, to
20	November	n six, fair?
21	А	His filings in court?
22	Q	This case turned from a property damage claim to a punitive
23	damage ca	ase, correct?
24	А	I don't think we ever got a punitive damage case, no. There
25	was poten	tial, though.
		- 162 -
		- 102 - AA01110

1	Q	Do you think Zurich paid 11, 12 times your property damage,
2	because th	nere's some like emotional distress attached to property
3	damage?	
4	А	Zurich didn't pay 11 or 12 times my property damage, sir?
5	٥	Zurich paid 6 million, right?
6	А	Zurich paid \$6 million, correct.
7	٥	And your estimation of your property damage, all these
8	document	s l've been showing you, is about 500 grand, before you start
9	adding in	interest and things of that nature?
10	А	Correct.
11	٥	Right. You know, I know you're not a lawyer, that there's no
12	emotional	distress claim attaching to a property damage case, correct?
13	А	Correct.
14	٥	All right. And so, the difference between your hard costs and
15	what you	got reflects Danny Simon changing the nature of the claim,
16	correct?	
17	А	l guess we disagree on why the parties settled, because my
18	answer would be incorrect.	
19	٥	Okay. Well, we're going to have a lawyer from one of the
20	parties co	me tell us why they settled. But they settled when there was a
21	pending m	notion to strike their answer, correct?
22	А	Correct.
23	٥	They settled after Her Honor excluded one of their experts,
24	because D	anny Simon wrote a motion to exclude it, correct?
25	А	Correct.
		- 163 - AA01111

1	٥	And they settled because there was a real risk their insure	d,
2	Viking, wo	ould be hit with a punitive damage award, which is non-	
3	insurable,	correct?	
4	А	I don't know that that's correct.	
5	۵	What don't you know was correct?	
6	А	You just said you said they settled because their insured	ł
7	was going	g to I don't know that that's correct. That's not my opinion	on
8	why they	settled at all.	
9	٥	All right. One day after, just one day after your contingend	су
10	email, l've	e got it somewhere, you did another email to Mr. Simon, wit	h
11	the spread	dsheet of your view of the value of your case; do you	
12	remembe	r that?	
13		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: That's exhibit, Mr. Greene, 28, Bate	
14	stamp 400).	
15	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:	
16	٥	August 23rd, Brian Edgeworth to Danny Simon?	
17	А	Yes.	
18	٥	Did this email, like two-thirds of these other emails, is afte	r-
19	hours; is t	hat right, Mr. Edgeworth?	
20	А	I don't know if they're two-thirds after hours or not.	
21	٥	Did you write emails at all times of the day or night to Dan	iny
22	Simon?		
23	А	Yes. I would write emails at all times	
24	٥	Did you call	
25	А	day and night.	
		- 164 - AA01112	2

1	۵	on a cell phone on all times day and night?
2	А	Not all times, but, yes, after
3	۵	Weekends?
4	А	business hours, definitely.
5	۵	And what you say here is, we may be past the point of no
6	return. W	hat you mean by that is this case might have to go to trial,
7	right?	
8	А	l don't know that that's what I meant, but
9	٥	The costs have added up so high I doubt they'll settle
10	anyway	I doubt they settle anyway, I apologize. This does not even
11	include up	ograded updated
12	А	Updated.
13	۵	legal and experts, any of my time wasted, et cetera. I
14	already ov	we Collin and Margaret over 85,000 now 850,000 now?
15	А	Correct.
16	٥	So you don't, at the time you author this, have a bill, or even
17	an unders	tanding of what the updated legal and expert fees are, correct?
18	А	It's on the sheet, sir.
19	٥	This does not even include updated, legal and experts. Okay.
20	This is written August 23rd, the last legal cost you've got is July 31st.	
21	So, my question is the answer is, yes, you don't update to the day of	
22	the	
23	А	Oh 31 to 23, correct.
24	۵	And here you value your case, the one that you valued to a
25	million bu	icks in March, at 3 million bucks, 3,078,000, right?
		- 165 - AA01113

1	А	I would agree if you use a different term than value. My
2	damages,	or costs at that point were this.
3	٥	Right. And the biggest line item is the million-five stigma
4	damage, I	Danny's book and brother-in-law found you, right?
5	А	Correct.
6	۵	Then you're pestering Mr. Simon during this time to give you
7	pester is	s pejorative, I don't mean it that way, you're being proactive
8	with Mr. S	Simon to give you bills during this timeframe, right?
9	А	Yes, I was.
10	٥	Because you knew that you could add the bills to your
11	damages,	and potentially recover those bills under the contract claim
12	against La	inge, right?
13	А	That's not the reason I was being aggressive, but I agree with
14	part of yo	ur statement, just not the first half of your question, that that
15	was the re	eason I was being aggressive, asking for bills.
16	٥	Reflective of that is the August 29, 2017 email from it looks
17	like you m	nust have sent it. It says, your office still not has cashed
18	\$170,000 0	check. And that's in like the subject line. And then Mr. Simon
19	answers y	ou back, I've been too busy with the Edgeworth case, fair?
20	А	Correct.
21	٥	You had your first mediation scheduled in this case October
22	the 10th; i	s that right?
23	А	I think it's the 20th, sir.
24	٥	October the 20th?
25	А	I think so. I could be wrong.
		- 166 -

1	٥	I think it's the 10th. If it's not the 10th Mr. Greene can correct	
2	me when	l get done.	
3	А	The second one was November 10th?	
4	٥	That's accurate?	
5	А	Yes.	
6	٥	Okay. So, in anticipation of your first mediation had there	
7	been any	monies offered, leading up to the mediation by any of the	
8	Defendant	ts?	
9	А	No, I don't think so.	
10	٥	And going up to your first mediation you wrote Mr. Simon an	
11	email that	talked about I'll just settlement tolerance for mediation.	
12		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Sorry, John, that's Exhibit 34.	
13		THE COURT: Did you say 34, Mr. Christiansen?	
14		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It is. I can't read the little tiny numbers	
15	for the Ba	te stamp 408, Bate stamp 408.	
16		THE CLERK: 406.	
17		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 406, sorry.	
18	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:	
19	٥	Is this	
20		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: and it's 407, too, John.	
21	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:	
22	٥	Look like one of your spreadsheets, sir?	
23	А	Yeah. Simon asked for this to be made, correct?	
24	٥	This is leading into mediation number one?	
25	А	Correct.	
		- 167 - 4401115	

1	Q	And you have sort of three columns, what's non-negotiable,	
2	in your view?		
3	А	Correct.	
4	Q	All right. And what's negotiable, or I think you say, limited	
5	tolerance f	for negotiation?	
6	А	Correct.	
7	Q	All right. Like the stigma damage, that's negotiable?	
8	А	Limited tolerance for negotiation, correct.	
9	Q	Trapped capital interest. That's a line item I've not seen	
10	before in a	any of your calculations. Is that something you created?	
11	А	Craig Marquis told us that we could claim that.	
12	Q	But you figured how much it was?	
13	А	Correct. Yes, I did.	
14	Q	And this is the first time it makes its way into one of your line	
15	items of da	amages?	
16	А	Correct. Or maybe not, but I'd have to look at all the	
17	spreadshe	ets that were made.	
18	Q	Prejudgment interest?	
19	А	Correct.	
20	Q	Well, what do you think you get 268,000 for in prejudgment	
21	interest?		
22	А	Well, if you prevail in a case if you prevail at the end of	
23	court you'	ll get judgment on you'll get judgment interest on the	
24	judgment	amount	
25	Q	Judgment exceeding	
		4.00	

1	А	for the amount that
2	٥	half of your \$500,000 property claim?
3	А	What judgment? You're confusing me with the question.
4	٥	Sure. Your property claim you told me is a \$500,000
5	property o	laim, and you think you're going to get 270 grand in interest?
6	А	If it's just simple math, sir. It says the assumptions over
7	here, and	then you just take the number, and it's just math from it.
8	٥	See the first bill, it says legal bills? The first line, sorry.
9	А	Yes.
10	٥	That 518,000, that's not all attorney's fees, right; that's fees
11	and costs	lumped together?
12	А	I think so.
13	٥	And then do you see your comment out there to the right?
14	А	Likely more comment.
15	٥	So you authored this, you had no idea what was coming?
16	А	Correct.
17	٥	And you had no structured discussions with Danny about
18	pursuing a	a punitive claim, correct?
19	А	You asked two questions. Correct, I had no idea how many
20	more hou	rly bills would be coming, and correct, we still hadn't had a
21	structured	conversation about how to convert into a punitive agreement,
22	correct.	
23	٥	And the total I'm sorry, Mr. Edgeworth, I didn't ask you one
24	I had. The	e total of your damages with the negotiable and non-negotiable
25	items is ju	st under 3.8 million?

1	А	Other than the line items that are
2		THE COURT: Under the line items what?
3		THE WITNESS: And the two on the side which may, or may
4	not be abl	e to be claimed, yes. See the two I said they destroyed the
5	building re	eputation and, you know, nothing in here for the all the
6	thousands	s of hours that have been wasted, so, yes.
7	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:
8	Q	And at the very bottom here you write, I'm more interested in
9	what we c	ould get Kinsale to pay and still have a claim large enough
10	against Vi	king. That's what you wanted to get Kinsale is, as you were
11	told, is the	e Lange Plumbing insurance company?
12	А	Insurance carrier.
13	٥	So you wanted to get at Kinsale and try to settle them first?
14	А	Correct. The same with that email you put up three or four
15	ago, it's ro	oughly saying the same thing. Let's get Kinsale to settle,
16	because it	's in their interest for me to pursue the claim against Viking;
17	and they'r	e not doing it at all. And then we use that money so that I
18	don't have	e to take more loans. They're the weaker link of the two in the
19	negotiatio	n.
20	٥	Right. You saw that from a business standpoint?
21	А	Yes.
22	Q	All right. It turns out you were wrong, right?
23	А	Correct.
24	Q	Mr. Simon was right, you were wrong?
25	А	Mr. Simon didn't rebut that.

1	Q	You wanted to go hard at Lange. Lange gave you, pursuant
2	to advice k	by a different
3	А	This is
4	Q	office?
5	А	not a mediation, a one-day mediation
6		THE COURT: Okay, sir. You have to let him finish
7		THE WITNESS: Oh, sorry. I'm sorry.
8		THE COURT: asking the question. Only one of you can
9	talk	
10		THE WITNESS: I'm sorry
11		THE COURT: at a time.
12		THE WITNESS: I haven't done this.
13		THE COURT: Okay. You need to let him finish. I told him the
14	same thing	g earlier. It applies to you too. Mr. Christiansen?
15		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thank you, Your Honor.
16	BY MR. CH	IRISTIANSEN:
17	Q	All right. How much did was offered at the October I
18	think it's C	ctober 10, it you're right, it's October 20th what was offered
19	at that me	diation?
20	А	I think very little. I think Viking I don't even remember. I
21	think Lang	e said 25 grand. I'm not sure if Viking said anything, or I
22	don't reme	ember.
23	Q	Okay. So nominal?
24	А	Nominal, that's one, correct.
25	Q	All right. Do you know what happened from a lawyer
		- 171 - AA01119

1	standpoin	t, and a courtroom standpoint, between October and
2	Novembe	r, at the second mediation?
3	А	Do I know
4	٥	Do you know what Danny did, or his office did?
5	А	I know some of the things they did, yes.
6	٥	And when you went to the November mediation, the case as
7	it pertaine	ed to Viking resolved, right?
8	А	Yeah. A week later, the mediation the mediator settlement
9	you mean	?
10	٥	Yeah.
11	А	Yes.
12	٥	So we're clear on the mediator settlement let's just back
13	up, we'll g	get you the in this case you provided an affidavit
14		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: John, I 'm not sure which one, this is
15	your grou	p, it's in your list; 9, l think.
16		[Parties confer]
17		THE CLERK: Exhibit 9.
18	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:
19	٥	You wrote an affidavit dated July 25th, 2017, and it's one of
20	the exhibi	ts I'm sure Mr. Greene will talk to you about. Do you
21	remembe	r authoring that?
22	А	Yes.
23		MR. GREENE: Hey, Pete, that's not an affidavit, that's an
24	email.	
25		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I apologize, an email.
		- 172 - AA01120

1	BY MR. CH	IRISTIANSEN:
2	٥	Just chronologically, that's all I want to question you about
3	now, is wh	nat you wrote, it looks like items you were able to locate, or
4	you thoug	ht were of some importance, and you wanted Danny and his
5	office to lo	ok at, correct?
6	А	Correct. I was passing on information.
7	٥	Right. And that information came to you 15 days earlier from
8	Ashley Fer	rrel, who sent you a Dropbox link, from the data doc?
9	А	No, sir.
10	٥	No?
11	А	The email actually tells where that information would come
12	from.	
13	٥	All right. Well, just help me this way
14	А	Okay.
15	Q	Ashley's email is dated
16	А	Okay.
17	٥	15 days earlier than your email?
18	А	Correct.
19	٥	In Ms. Ferrel's email she provides a Dropbox link
20	А	Correct.
21	Q	to the data dump that Viking, in the summer of 2017 finally
22	gave up af	ter a protective order was litigated in the litigation?
23	А	Yeah. I think the data dump that they referenced, could
24	come a litt	le later when you dump like seven or 8,000, but the first two or
25	3,000 were	e in the

1	Q	And this is in Exhibit 80, as well. This is that same day,
2	Danny tells	s Ashley to send to the experts and to Brian, the Dropbox link,
3	and Ashley	y says to Danny, holy crap two words, punitive damages.
4	Did I	read that correctly?
5	А	You read it correctly, yes.
6	Q	And at the mediation in November, the one that was
7	successful	getting you \$6 million for your property damage claim, do
8	you remen	nber having a disagreement with Mr. Simon about what the
9	mediator's	proposal should be?
10	А	I believe that was the next day or after, yes.
11	Q	Right. You wanted the mediator to propose \$5 million, right?
12	А	Correct.
13	Q	Danny said, no, let's make him force propose 6?
14	А	Correct.
15	Q	And the case settled for 6?
16	А	Correct.
17	Q	So between Danny's brother, the mediator's proposal, he
18	made you	two and a half million bucks, right?
19	А	Not true. I wanted the 5 million for a different reason, but
20	Q	You wanted 5 more than 6; is that your testimony?
21	А	No, it's not my testimony.
22	Q	All right.
23	А	I said I wanted the 5 in the agreement for a very specific
24	reason.	
25	Q	For example, you had all kinds of ideas in this case, and
		- 174 - AA01122

1	before the	e first mediation you wrote, let's go hard at Lange, right out the	
2	gate and ignore Viking. Lange doesn't settle until after Viking pays you 6		
3	million, rig	ght?	
4	А	Correct.	
5	٥	Then after the November 10th mediation	
6		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Exhibit 36, Mr. Greene, Bate 409.	
7	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:	
8	۵	Danny said, I want authority to tell the mediator to propose 6.	
9	You said I	ne should have proposed 5, but you agreed he could do 6, and	
10	then Vikin	g paid 6?	
11	А	No. The mediator this is the day after that the mediator	
12	put the 6 o	down. The arguments was over how long the two parties got	
13	to respon	d to him. There was something on the docket that made the	
14	date, it sh	ouldn't be two weeks or whatever, it should be November 15th.	
15	They disc	ussed that. We left, and I'm like I wish you would have	
16	proposed	5, to see if they'd bite, and then this is I agree, he should	
17	have prop	oosed 5.	
18	۵	But Mr. Simon got you 6, based on his expertise?	
19	А	The settlement was offered at 6, correct.	
20	۵	And that was Danny's suggestion	
21	А	It was Floyd	
22	۵	not yours?	
23	А	Hill, actually. There's a mediator guy	
24	۵	Yeah. I know all about the mediators. You wanted 5, Danny	
25	told him 6	6, he proposed 6, and they accepted 6; all true?	

1	А	I didn't want 5, I wanted 5 in the proposal, that's correct.
2	٥	All right. Now, let's fast forward, I'm going to leave some of
3	this here,	and try to get you through the timeline, Mr. Edgeworth, before
4	the end of	today. And your last estimate was October the 5th, and your
5	case was v	worth, in your view, \$3,764,000 and change. The case settles,
6	on or near	November the 10th, right, within about a week?
7	А	About, yeah.
8	٥	Like when I say settle so I'm being technical with you, the
9	figure was	s agreed to? The mediator's proposal was accepted?
10	А	November 15th.
11	٥	And after that you went to Mr. Simon's office and had a
12	meeting.	On the day he had court he had to come see Judge Jones, and
13	do some t	hings in your case?
14	А	Yeah. He texted me.
15	٥	And you brought your wife?
16	А	Correct. Well, I didn't bring her, she came.
17	٥	Well, your wife was in attendance with you?
18	А	Correct, yes.
19	٥	And this is the meeting that you felt threatened?
20	А	Definitely.
21	٥	Intimidated?
22	А	Definitely.
23	٥	Blackmailed?
24	А	Definitely.
25	٥	Extorted?

1	А	Definitely.		
2	٥	How big are you?		
3	А	6' 4".		
4	Q	How much do you weigh?		
5	А	Two-eighty.		
6	Q	Danny goes about a buck-forty soaking wet, maybe	with	
7	nickels in I	his pocket. He was extorting and blackmailing you?		
8	А	Definitely.		
9	Q	He threatened to beat you up?		
10	А	l didn't say that.		
11	Q	Because you write a letter, an email to him saying, y	ou	
12	threatened	d me, why did you treat me like that?		
13	А	No.		
14	Q	Did you tell him in the meeting, you're threatening u	s, stop it,	
15	you're sca	ring me?		
16	А	l didn't say l was scared, sir.		
17	Q	And at the meeting Danny is trying to come to terms	s with	
18	what you t	told me had never been terms have never been com	e to,	
19	which is th	ne value of his services for a punitive damage award, o	correct?	
20	А	I'm not really sure what he was trying to do. He kep	t saying,	
21	I want this	, I want that. He said, very many things, but he never	defined	
22	them all.			
23	Q	All right.		
24	А	It was a very unstructured conversation.		
25	Q	And you told the Court that he tried to force you to s	ign	
		- 177 -	AA01125	

1	something	g, but you don't have it?
2	А	He didn't give us anything to leave with, that's correct.
3	Q	All right. The next thing we have in writing, Mr. Edgeworth,
4	is an emai	l from you, November 21, 2017.
5		THE COURT: What exhibit is this, Mr. Christiansen?
6		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 39, Your Honor. Bate stamp 413, Mr.
7	Greene, l'r	m sorry.
8	BY MR. CH	IRISTIANSEN:
9	٥	Did I get those dates right, Mr. Edgeworth?
10	А	l'm sorry?
11	Q	November 21st
12	А	November 21st, 2017, it says.
13	٥	Right. And as of November 21st, 2017, you got legal bills,
14	counsel, e	xperts, et cetera, for 501,000, right, and change, I'm sorry?
15	А	Correct.
16	Q	And then you agree that there are legal bills not billed yet?
17	А	Correct.
18	Q	That's left open?
19	А	Correct.
20	Q	So as of November 21st, 2017, you know you own Danny
21	Simon mo	oney?
22	А	Well, actually as of the date of his last bill.
23	Q	When you wrote this email you knew you owed Danny
24	money?	
25	А	Correct.
		- 178 - AA01126

1	٥	And when you sue him and claim that your bills have been
2	paid in ful	I, that's not accurate, correct?
3	А	The bills were paid in full.
4	Q	Not if you still owe him money, Mr. Edgeworth, they're not.
5	А	The bill hasn't been presented. Every bill that's been
6	presented	was paid in full.
7	Q	All right. We'll talk about how you approach that, Mr.
8	Edgewort	h, but let's just look at what your case has been settled
9	against Vi	king for 6 million bucks, correct?
10	А	Correct.
11	Q	And you're trying to tell Mr. Simon in this email, what you
12	think the t	rue hard cost value of your case is, correct?
13	А	No. I'm responding to a request from Mr. Simon.
14	Q	And his request is for you to do just that, tell him what you
15	think your	case was really worth?
16	А	Correct.
17	Q	And you think your case was really worth \$3.827 million?
18	А	No. And I've destroyed a construction business, Brian's time
19	over the la	ast two years, there's a whole bunch of other worth to me. I'm
20	giving	
21	Q	Tell me what
22	А	him a list he specifically asked for, on the telephone, when
23	he called r	me.
24	Q	Okay. I'm with you.
25	А	Okay.
		- 179 - AA01127

1	Q	All right. Tell the Judge the total you put in that bottom box,
2	just read it	to her?
3	А	3.827147 spot 96.
4	٥	Okay. Tell the Judge what , five or six days before, Mr.
5	Simon was	s successful in settling your case for?
6	А	Six million dollars.
7	٥	So you agree with Mr. Vannah's assessment, that as a result
8	of Mr. Sim	on's work on the punitive aspect of your case you were
9	overpaid, r	ight? Paid more than whole, correct?
10	А	Correct. They paid me more than.
11	٥	In response to the October 5th I'm sorry, the November I
12	think that v	was 21st email from you, where the 3.827 million total, Mr.
13	Simon ans	wered you back in a letter, right? He wrote you a letter?
14	А	The email you just had right there?
15	٥	Yes, sir.
16	А	No.
17	Q	He didn't write
18	А	He wrote that because I demanded, on a phone call, four
19	days later.	I demanded he start putting something down in writing,
20	because I o	couldn't understand what he was saying. His discussions were
21	so unstruc	tured, I just wanted something structured, to even understand
22	what he wa	as saying. And I said, I will not talk about this anymore, this
23	bonus, unt	il you give me something that I can sit down, and Angela and
24	I can see.	And then the amount came on the 27th.
25	Q	Sir, just out of curiosity, bonus is term, right? Mr. Simon

1	never call	ed it a bonus. That's an Edgeworth term, fair?
2	А	lt's a yeah, a bonus.
3	۵	Okay. I'm not being pejorative in nature, I'm saying that that
4	is a term y	you are using, and has never been used by Daniel Simon, as it
5	pertains to	o his fee, fair?
6	А	In the November 17th meeting, he kept saying additional
7	payment .	l know
8		THE COURT: Sir, has he ever used the word bonus?
9		THE WITNESS: No.
10		THE COURT: Okay. The answer is, no. Mr. Christiansen.
11		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thanks.
12	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:
13	٥	Your email again, just so we can do it chronologically, is
14	Novembe	r 21
15	А	Correct.
16	۵	'17? Thereafter, just chronologically, November 27, Mr.
17	Simon wr	ites you the letter that he writes you
18	А	Correct.
19	۵	correct? And what you do next and at the time he writes
20	you the le	tter, because you and I just looked at it in your November 21st,
21	you know	you owe him money?
22	А	Correct.
23	۵	All right. And what you do, when you get the letter, isn't
24	work out	what you owe him, you go hire a new lawyer, correct? You
25	went and	hired Mr. Vannah's firm, Vannah & Vannah, the 29th of
		- 181 - AA01129

1	November	r
2	А	Correct.
3	٥	correct? And you did that, and you took the position that
4	you didn't	want to pay him because you didn't have a contract, right?
5	А	We've always had a contract. I never took that position.
6	٥	And deciding to not pay people money that you owe money
7	to is not a	unique thing, situated for Mr. Simon, just in this litigation,
8	correct?	
9	А	No.
10	٥	Because Exhibit 24
11		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Bate stamp 396, Mr. Greene.
12	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:
13	Q	was an email from April 18th of 2017, where you tell Mr.
14	Simon you	u don't want to pay one of the contractors or subs his work,
15	because h	e doesn't have a contract, right?
16	А	That's not what I said.
17	Q	We have no contract, and you don't want to pay him, right?
18	l'll give hir	m what the Court allows, that's what you wrote. Fair?
19	А	That's what it says, it's not the meaning.
20		THE COURT: What exhibit is that, Mr. Christiansen?
21		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Exhibit 24, Your Honor. Bates 396.
22		THE COURT: Okay.
23	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:
24	Q	And the letter from Mr. Simon, Mr. Edgeworth. You just told
25	me	
		- 182 - AA01130

1		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: and I'm sorry, I want to make sur	re
2	you Exh	ibit 40, Mr. Greene.	
3	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:	
4	Q	The November 27 from Mr. Simon, you just told the Cou	rt
5	you dema	nded he write you, put something in writing, correct?	
6	А	Correct.	
7	Q	So why in three different affidavits did you tell the Judge	, in
8	an effort t	o not honor attorney's fee, or an attorney's lien, that you w	/ere
9	stunned to	o get the letter from Mr. Simon?	
10	А	Because of the contents of the letter.	
11	Q	That's not what you said. You said you were stunned to	get
12	the letter	that you ordered him to write, right?	
13	А	I think you're taking it out of context.	
14	Q	Did you use the word stunned as it pertains to the letter	you
15	ordered h	im to send you?	
16	А	Yes.	
17	Q	So you demand something, your lawyer does it, and in a	n
18	effort to n	ot pay him money you owe him, you write an affidavit say	ing
19	you were stunned to receive it?		
20	А	No.	
21	Q	Can we agree, sir, that a significant, and the majority of t	he
22	\$6 million	that Viking was willing to pay, was based on the potential	
23	award for	punitive damages?	
24	А	l don't believe so.	
25	Q	Well, let's see, let's just see if we can do the math, the tir	ne
		- 183 - AA011	31

1	right. In N	larch you were willing to take a million. By November when
2	you took 6	S, the only thing that happens, Danny Simon has done a bunch
3	of work. T	There's a real risk their answer, the Viking answer was going to
4	get stricke	n by Her Honor. She had excluded their expert, and there was
5	a punitive	aspect of the case that had never been contemplated before
6	by yourse	lf; is that fair?
7	А	By what date do you feel I've never contemplated there was
8	punitive a	spect?
9	Q	By all the dates where you wrote in emails, you never talked
10	about it, o	r thought about it?
11	А	It doesn't mean I didn't think that Viking was going to settle
12	for a substantial amount of money.	
13	Q	What line item were they going to put the substantial amount
14	of money	in, sir?
15	А	They didn't put it in a line item, sir.
16	Q	How many \$6 million cases have you settled in your career?
17	А	None.
18	Q	Zero?
19	А	Zero.
20	Q	And is the offer for 6 million at the mediation, the time that
21	you're ref	erencing in your affidavit that I've shown you over and over,
22	that only t	hereafter Mr. Simon wanted a bonus; to use your words?
23	А	Can you make it clearer. I don't
24	Q	No. Did you not understand the question?
25	А	Exactly. I don't

1	٥	Okay.
2	А	get what you mean.
3	Q	Did you understand the question?
4	А	No, I did not.
5		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, could we maybe have a short
6	break, so l	can try to organize, and maybe short circuit some of the
7	remainder	of my stuff
8		THE COURT: Okay.
9		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: and conclude by the day's end.
10		THE COURT: Okay.
11		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: If it's okay.
12		THE COURT: Okay. So, we'll take like ten minutes, Mr.
13	Greene.	
14		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thank you, Your Honor.
15		THE COURT: Okay. And, Mr. Greene, if he's a little early, it's
16	up to you,	or would you be more comfortable just waiting and starting
17	your exam	nination of him tomorrow?
18		MR. GREENE: Sure, that would be great.
19		THE COURT: Okay. Because I don't want you guys to ask
20	him a coup	ple of questions, and then have to go take the night. So even if
21	Mr. Christi	ansen finishes a little early if everybody's okay
22		MR. GREENE: That makes sense.
23		THE COURT: we'll just be done
24		MR. GREENE: That's fine.
25		THE COURT: and then you start tomorrow?

1	MR. GREENE: Makes sense, sure.
2	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Totally fine with me, Judge.
3	THE COURT: Okay. So, we'll take about ten
4	[Recess at 3:25 p.m., recommencing at 4:11 p.m.]
5	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, a scheduling issue. I want to
6	talk out of turn, because Mr. Christensen and Mr. Vannah were talking. I
7	don't think I'll finish with Mr. Edgeworth today, and we have a witness
8	here, Mr. Drummond, that's noticed and probably everybody knows
9	about him. I was hoping to maybe he has a settlement conference
10	tomorrow, and we can't get him back, maybe get him on and off, and
11	then I'll conclude with Mr. Edgeworth tomorrow?.
12	MR. VANNAH: I don't mind doing that.
13	THE COURT: Okay. It's totally up to you guys, I don't care
14	what order we call the witnesses in.
15	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I appreciate it, Mr. Vannah.
16	MR. VANNAH: Sure, no.
17	THE COURT: I promise I'm paying attention on everybody,
18	so, it's
19	MR. VANNAH: No, no. It makes sense, I mean, that works
20	out for everybody.
21	THE COURT: Okay.
22	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thank you, Mr. Vannah.
23	THE COURT: Okay. So, Mr. Edgeworth
24	MR. VANNAH: Am I going to have time to cross-examine
25	him

1	THE COURT: you may be excused	
2	MR. VANNAH: if I need to?	
3	THE COURT: and then we'll recall your tomorrow, okay.	
4	[Counsel confer]	
5	THE WITNESS: For first thing in the morning?	
6	THE COURT: No, I have a calendar, so we're not even	
7	starting until 11:00.	
8	Okay. So, we'll put Mr. Drummond on.	
9	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Yes, please, Your Honor.	
10	THE COURT: Okay.	
11	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: And I'll try to get my junk out of Mr.	
12	Christensen's way.	
13	THE COURT: Okay. We're back on the record in A-738444,	
14	Edgeworth Family Trust v. Lange Plumbing and also, A-767242,	
15	Edgeworth Family Trust v. Daniel Simon.	
16	Good afternoon, Mr. Drummond, if you could raise your right hand.	
17	CRAIG WILLIAM DRUMMOND, PLAINTIFFS' WITNESS, SWORN	
18	THE CLERK: Please be seated, stating your full name,	
19	spelling your first and last name for the record.	
20	THE WITNESS: Craig William Drummond, C-R-A-I-G D-R-U-	
21	M-M-O-N-D.	
22	THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Christensen, your witness.	
23	MR. CHRISTENSEN: Thank you, Your Honor.	
24	DIRECT EXAMINATION	
25	BY MR. CHRISTENSEN:	
	- 187 -	
	- 187 - AA01135	

1	۵	Mr. Drummond, what do you do for a living?	
2	А	l'm an attorney.	
3	۵	Where are you licensed?	
4	А	I am licensed in Nevada, Missouri, 9th Circuit, and the U.S.	
5	Supreme	Court.	
6	۵	How long have you been a licensed attorney in any	
7	jurisdictio	n?	
8	А	Since 2004 in Missouri.	
9	۵	Can you give us the thumbnail sketch of your work	
10	experience?		
11	А	Sure. I served in the U.S. Army JAG Corps. I was a Federal	
12	Military P	rosecutor; I was a defense counsel. I was an advisor on ethics	
13	issues, I was an advisor on Federal tort claims. In 2009, my last duty		
14	assignment was here. I passed the Nevada bar, and in 2010 set up my		
15	own shop	under Mr. Simon.	
16		THE COURT: Did you say under Mr. Simon?	
17		THE WITNESS: Under Mr. Simon, yeah.	
18		THE COURT: Okay.	
19	BY MR. CHRISTENSEN:		
20	٥	So	
21		THE COURT: And that's in 2010?	
22		THE WITNESS: In 2010.	
23	BY MR. CI	HRISTENSEN:	
24	٥	Could you explain that business relationship? Were you	
25	physically	in his office?	
		- 188 - AA01136	

1	A I was. I operated under his office. I was allowed to set up	
2	my own PC, but I operated under his office.	
3	Q Okay. What kind of work did you do when you first started	
4	with Mr. Simon's firm in 2010?	
5	A I was doing about 20 percent military cases, and then I was	
6	learning personal injury law. So, I was 80 percent doing personal injury	
7	cases, mainly his cases, and that's how I began learning that on the on	
8	the civilian side.	
9	Q What kind of military work were you doing?	
10	A Court marshals at Nellis, Irwin, government investigations	
11	regarding contractors. There's a lot of cool stuff going on in Southern	
12	Nevada, and I still had a security clearance, so I was able to do stuff like	
13	that, that I can't really talk about. But that's it was about it was about	
14	ten percent, that's what I knew, and it was a way to make some money,	
15	and then the rest of it was injury cases.	
16	Q That was after discharge?	
17	A That was after discharge, yes.	
18	Q Okay. So, there's certain cases that, when appropriate, the	
19	JAG Corps are going out and contract with an outside lawyer?	
20	A No. A service member has a you have a right to a military	
21	member, if you're under investigation, or you're charged, or you can	
22	actually retain a civilian attorney. And so, here there's Nellis, there's Fort	
23	Irwin, and some other stuff. So, when those individuals, either	
24	government contractors or members of the military get charged with a	
25	crime, or are under investigation, a lot of them, normally senior folks,	

1 they'd rather have a more senior attorney.

Q I understand.

Q

A And so, they'll hire guys like me, or there are some folks who
nationally practice.

5

2

How'd you bill on those cases?

A On all of my military cases it's all a flat fee on those. On the
injury cases it's under a contingency agreement. And then I get a little
bit of hourly cases on court-appointed cases. I had about three courtappointed cases that year, and for those cases I would -- I would
handwrite my own notes, and that kind of thing.

11 Q Okay. When you were working with Mr. Simon in 2010 on 12 the court-appointment cases that you billed hourly, how did that go?

A I would write down my time on a notepad, and I would keep it. There was no billing program in his office. The office, 100 percent was not set up to bill, the phones weren't set up to bill. So, on my time for those two or three cases it was all me keeping that on a notepad, and I think then maybe I went to an Excel spreadsheet, but it was -- it was my own program, there was not a program there.

19

O Did he have any support staff that were timekeepers --

- A None.
- 21

20

Q -- that you could utilize?

- 22 A None.
- 23 Q No.

A I would do all of the billing myself. In fact, on the military
cases, or the few court appointed cases, I was the only person who

worked on those. His staff, every member of his staff. Now, certainly, if I 1 2 needed something copied, it would be copied, or something of that nature, but the whole office was built around doing personal injury 3 4 cases, and that was all done on a contingency. 5 0 How long did you work, I guess I'll call it under Mr. Simon's 6 flag? 7 Α I worked under him, directly, for about a year, and then 8 branched out and left, and went to a different building and started hiring 9 my own staff and building my own practice, and that was around 2000 --10 early 2011. 11 Where's your office currently? 0 12 Α It is now back at Mr. Simon's building, at 810 South Casino Center. It was for about six years, at 228 South 4th Street, and I moved 13 14 back just about two years ago. 15 0 Okay. Now, you moved back into the building. Do you have 16 a separate office, or are you like back to being part of his office? 17 No. We have -- the way the building is set up is there's three Α 18 wings. There's one wing where actually Mr. Christiansen is, there's one 19 wing which is Mr. Simon's office, and then there's another wing, which 20 is my firm, the Drummond Law Firm. They are all separated by doors. 21 They actually -- each one can lock from each other. So, while it's the 22 same building, it's -- the areas are separate. 23 Q Are you familiar with the contingency fees generally charged 24 in heavily litigated cases? 25 Α Yes, I am.

1	Q	And what is it.
2		MR. VANNAH: Excuse me, Your Honor. I mean, this is an
3	expert wit	ness, he's not been designated as an expert witness, or were
4	you seriou	usly making him an expert here, without telling us?
5		MR. CHRISTENSEN: I don't think that's
6		MR. VANNAH: That's an expert question, what are generally
7	the charge	es in the area.
8		MR. CHRISTENSEN: That's a percipient witness question,
9	Your Hond	or.
10		MR. VANNAH: I don't think so, that's an expert question.
11	BY MR. CH	HRISTENSEN:
12	٥	Let me ask a couple of foundational questions.
13		THE COURT: Okay, please do.
14		MR. VANNAH: They're 40 percent, by the way, we all know
15	what they	are.
16		THE COURT: Well, we all do, but
17		MR. CHRISTENSEN: I'll move on then.
18		MR. VANNAH: All right. Well, we'll agree with that.
19		MR. CHRISTENSEN: Because that's
20		MR. VANNAH: Normally, I continue to be
21		MR. CHRISTENSEN: We agree.
22		MR. VANNAH: in agreement that for
23		MR. CHRISTENSEN: We'll move on.
24		MR. VANNAH: a heavy litigated case it's 40 percent.
25		MR. CHRISTENSEN: See, we can find common ground.

1		MR. VANNAH: I thought everybody knew that.	
2		THE COURT: I like it. Okay.	
3		MR. CHRISTENSEN: All right.	
4		THE COURT: Okay.	
5		MR. VANNAH: All right.	
6		THE COURT: So, Mr. Vannah agreed to 40 percent	
7		MR. CHRISTENSEN: Okay.	
8		THE COURT: so we can move on.	
9		MR. VANNAH: Good.	
10	BY MR. CH	HRISTENSEN:	
11	Q	You described the difficulties that you had with billing when	
12	you worke	ed with Mr. Simon. During that period of time have you ever	
13	seen Mr. Simon work an hourly case?		
14	А	To my knowledge, and to my personal knowledge the	
15	answer is,	no. I never saw him have any hourly case when I was there,	
16	and in my relationship, personally and professionally with him, I was not		
17	aware of any case that he was billing hourly on.		
18	Q	Were you back in his building as a renter in 2017?	
19	А	l was.	
20	Q	Are you familiar with the Edgeworth case?	
21	А	l am.	
22	Q	How are you familiar with the Edgeworth case?	
23	А	My practice is fortunately growing, and because of that,	
24	when we g	get certain types of cases at certain levels, I'll call it large cases,	
25	sometime	s I would branch out and bring in other counsel as co-counsel,	

someone who's more experienced. And I have brought in Mr. Simon on
 a number of cases throughout the years.

And I recall specifically two cases. There was a case that I had, last
name Diaz, that was occurring around the early 2017 time frame, and I
brought Mr. Simon in as my co-counsel. It was an extremely
complicated case, involving a lot of factual disputed issues, numbers of
experts. And we had to actually move discovery multiple times, because
he was busy with the Edgeworth case, and he and his staff made it very
clear that they were working very hard on that Edgeworth case.

And, in fact, there was another case, last name of Henderson. It
was actually this Department, Your Honor, where I was trying to bring
Mr. Simon in, in 2017, and because of the Edgeworth case he did not
want to take it on, because he didn't feel that he would have the time or
resources to help me with it. And so, it wasn't actually until recently, in
this year, that I brought him in on the case, where he helped us get the
case resolved.

17

18

Q You mentioned bringing in other attorneys. Do other attorneys ever bring you in on files?

A Yes. I feel fortunate to have had quite a bit of trial
experience, and there are a number of law firms here in town that we
have tried their cases. Some of them where that's all public, it's all on
Odyssey. Gabe Martinez, I tried cases for him. I had tried cases for
Aubrey Goldberg, who's a former State Bar President. I've tried cases
for Josh Tomsheck, who's a litigator here in town, for Mike Sanft, who's
a litigator here in town, for Gabe Grasso. All those individuals I have

- 194 -

1	been brought in to specifically try cases for them on a co-counsel		
2	relationship.		
3	٥	What attorneys have you brought in, on large cases?	
4	А	Only two.	
5	Q	And who are those?	
6	А	Daniel Simon, or P. Christiansen.	
7	Q	Why do you bring in Mr. Simon on a case?	
8	А	One, he started out as not only a friend, he started out as a	
9	mentor, an	d teaching me the right way to do personal injury cases. The	
10	right way to build up a case, get the right experts. Actually, litigate the		
11	cases, read the discovery, prepare for depositions, and I have seen him		
12	over the years change cases. He changes the dynamic of the case, and		
13	that's not something that always a small firm like mine can see.		
14		Sometimes we can't see through those weeds to change that	
15	dynamic. J	And I feel fortunate that he's a friend. I feel fortunate that our	
16	offices work well together, and I feel fortunate that he has been very		
17	successful in the cases I brought him in. Changing the dynamic, which		
18	also changes the value, which also then directly changes the return for		
19	the client.		
20	Q	It sounds like you've worked in a lot of different jurisdictions?	
21	А	l have.	
22	٥	What's your opinion of Mr. Simon's ability?	
23	А	I would consider him a top one percent trial lawyer. I have	
24	dealt with military attorneys. I have dealt with civilian attorneys. I've		
25	dealt with	regular government attorneys. I am on the Federal CJA panel	

here for the Federal Southern District, where we deal with the select
 attorneys who can do criminal defense. Most of us who do some
 criminal defense also do injury cases.

l'm on the Clark County Court appointed panel here, for courtappointed work, all the way to murder. I deal with a lot of attorneys on a
day-to-day basis. I'm in court every single day -- well, I shouldn't say -most days I am in Court, and I would say he's a top one percent lawyer.

8 Q Other than seeing and hearing that Edgeworth was going on,9 do you have any particular knowledge about the case?

10 A Not really. Other than I know that it was taking up a lot of his
11 office's time, and it was very clear that that was going on. And I will go
12 over to his office to say hi to him, to say hi to his associates, to say hi to
13 his staff. My office does too. If somebody needs a binder, somebody
14 will walk over. It's a very cordial working relationship.

And that case was the one case that we would hear, as far as
what's Danny doing, what case is he working on, what experts is he
talking about; it was the Edgeworth case. As far as any other details I
really don't know.

Q Okay. Thank you, Mr. Jones.

- A Thank you, sir.
- THE COURT: Cross?
- 22 MR. VANNAH: Yes.

23

25

19

20

21

CROSS-EXAMINATION

24 BY MR. VANNAH:

Q How are you, Mr. Jones?

1	А	Good, sir.
2	٥	I think we can agree on one thing, Mr. Simon is a good
3	lawyer, rig	ht?
4	А	Yes.
5	۵	He does a good job, right?
6	А	Yes.
7	۵	Enjoys a nice reputation?
8	А	I think he's earned it, yes.
9	٥	Okay. So, let's talk about contingency cases. What's the
10	largest cas	e that you settled with Mr. Simon, where he helped you?
11	А	It settled confidentially.
12	٥	ls it over a million dollars?
13	А	Well over.
14	۵	Okay. And did you have a contingency fee agreement with a
15	client on that case?	
16	А	We did.
17	٥	In writing?
18	А	We did.
19	۵	Are you required to do that?
20	А	If you're asking me to give you my expert opinion on Rule
21	1.5, is that what you're asking about?	
22	۵	Let me just tell you, 1.5 says, quote/unquote, "that you
23	cannot do	a contingency fee agreement with a client unless it is in
24	writing;" is	n't that correct?
25	А	Well, here's what I can tell you, because I want to answer
		- 197 -
	1	- 197 - AA01145

1	your quest	ion. You deserve
2	٥	Let me just ask you to give
3	А	the answer. I want to give it to you.
4	Q	I like the yes or no stuff. So, let me just if you can answer
5	yes or no,	we'll start with that. You've read Rule 1.5 right?
6	А	l have.
7	Q	And doesn't it specifically say that you cannot have a
8	contingend	cy fee agreement with a client unless the agreement is in
9	writing?	
10	А	I believe there's two parts to that rule, since you're asking me
11	about that	rule. There's one part which talks about a prior relationship
12	with a client, and then there is a part that talks about a contingency fee	
13	agreement. I can	
14	٥	Let me read the rule to you, how's that?
15	А	Okay.
16	٥	And then we'll go.
17	А	Okay.
18	٥	I don't mean to I don't memorize these rules, either, so I'll
19	be fair to y	ou. Here's the rule, I'll read it to you. Rule 1.5(c), okay. A fee
20	may be contingent on the outcome of the matter for which the service is	
21	rendered, except in a matter in which a contingent fee is prohibited by	
22	paragraph	(d) or the law.
23	Okay	? For example, you can't have a contingency fee in a divorce
24	case, but y	ou can have a contingency fee, right? You agree, that the bar
25	allows that	t?

1	А	The bar does allow you to have a contingency fee	
2	Q	All right.	
3	А	1.5(b).	
4	Q	Let me read the rest of it now, there's the part I want to focus	
5	on.		
6	А	Oh, okay.	
7	٥	We all know you can do a contingency fee. we all know 40	
8	percent's i	reasonably typical for heavily litigated matters, right?	
9	А	You're reading 1.5(c), correct?	
10	٥	I haven't read it yet, but I'm about to read it to you, here it is.	
11	А	l thought you just did?	
12	Q	I haven't finished it. Okay. Here's the part that yeah, we	
13	well, I thin	k we can	
14	А	I don't want to	
15	Q	agree on 1.5. You can have a contingency fee, certainly on	
16	a case like the Edgeworth case, they certainly could have entered into a		
17	contingency fee, agreed?		
18	А	I'm not here to give an expert opinion about the contingency	
19	fee in this case. I have not reviewed documents in this case. I'm just		
20	being honest with you.		
21	Q	Okay.	
22	А	If you want me to look at it, I know	
23	Q	Let me just you're the one who brought up contingency	
24	fees and le	et me just read this to you. It says, quote, I'm reading this.	
25	А	Uh-huh.	
		- 199 - AA01147	

1	۵	"A contingent fee agreement shall be in writing, signed by
2	the client,	and shall state in bold-face type, that is as least as large as the
3	largest typ	be used in the contingent fee agreement."
4	Oka	y. So, you see that a contingent fee agreement has to be in
5	writing, a	nd it has to be signed by the client to be a contingency fee,
6	agreed?	
7	A	You may want to look at 1.5(b). Can you read that to me?
8	٥	1.5(b)?
9	A	Correct.
10	۵	Sure, I will. 1.5(b) says:
11		The scope of the representation, and the basis or rate of the
12		fee, and expenses for which the client will be responsible,
13		shall be communicated to the client preferably in writing,
14		before or within a reasonable time after commencing their
15		representation, except when the lawyer shall charge a
16		regularly represented client on the same basis or rate.
17	Okay?	
18	A	Yes.
19	۵	The more specific rule on contingency fee is (c), which says
20	A	No. I think you read the rules together. I read all the rules
21	together.	l don't discount
22	۵	So, is it your opinion you can have a contingency fee that's
23	not in writ	ting, signed by the client and be valid?
24	A	Hang on, wait a minute. If you could have a contingency
25	fee	
		- 200 -
		- //// -

1	Q	ls it your opinion
2	А	signed by the client
3	Q	that you can have
4	А	it would be right.
5	Q	a contingency fee that is not in writing and not signed by
6	the client,	and have it be valid?
7	A	I am not prepared to give you an expert opinion on Nevada
8	law on tha	t, because I believe you would need to read those rules; (b)
9	and (c) in o	conjunction, as well as with the case law.
10	Q	How many
11	A	I was not prepared to give an expert opinion on that issue.
12	Q	That's fine. So, how many times have you represented a
13	client in a	personal injury matter on a contingency fee agreement that
14	was not in writing?	
15	А	I have not.
16	Q	Okay. Now, Mr. Simon's been your mentor, which is
17	allottable.	Did he teach you that? Did he teach you, if you're going to do
18	a continge	ency fee you better put it in writing?
19	А	Well, I was practicing law for many years before I dealt
20	Q	My question, did he ever tell you that?
21	А	I don't recall if Mr. Simon and I have had a discussion as far
22	as what sh	nould be in a contingency fee agreement or not. I do not recall
23	if we've ha	ad that discussion.
24	Q	Okay. Were you aware there is no written contingency fee in
25	this case?	

1	А	I'm not aware of all of the details in this case, as I
2	Q	One question. Are you aware as to whether or not there's a
3	contingend	cy fee in writing, in the Edgeworth case, in your discussions
4	with Mr. S	imon?
5	А	I'm aware there are emails.
6	Q	My question
7	А	I'm am not aware of what you're defining as a contingency
8	fee, or not	defining as a contingency fee. I'm just being honest with you.
9	l did not re	eview documents in preparation for this testimony. I'm not a
10	percipient	witness to documents in this case.
11	Q	But you talked to Mr. Simon about this case?
12	А	Not in detail, no.
13	Q	Well, you've talked to Mr. Simon's attorneys. You didn't just
14	show up h	ere today, right?
15	А	I have briefly talked to Mr. Christiansen for about three
16	minutes, p	robably even less than that out there. I was simply asked my
17	knowledge	e of the billing software, which there was none.
18	Q	Okay.
19	А	I was asked my knowledge of, did it take up a lot of his
20	office's time, which the answer is, absolutely. Did it affect his ability to	
21	earn income when it would have been brought in on large cases with my	
22	office, during 2017, absolutely. Those things I have personal knowledge	
23	about, and	that's what I am a hundred percent solid and able to give you
24	that good	honest testimony to those things.
25	Othe	r things would cause me to speculate, or to talk about

1	documents I have not reviewed, or defining a contract which I've not		
2	recently read the case law on.		
3	٥	So, what you're to tell us, all we can get out of this, is Mr.	
4	Simon is a	a good lawyer.	
5	А	He's an excellent lawyer.	
6	۵	And he was busy working the Edgeworth case?	
7	А	He's an excellent lawyer. He was working on the Edgeworth	
8	case, and	that did take away from him earning money, significant	
9	money, by	coming in and working on cases with my office, and I would	
10	imagine o	ther attorneys as well.	
11	٥	Are you aware that he's billed nearly a million dollars on this	
12	case?		
13	А	Don't know what the bills are in this case.	
14	٥	How many cases have billed, nearly a million dollars in	
15	hourly bill	ing?	
16	А	In hourly billing?	
17	٥	Yes.	
18	А	None, on an hourly bill, because I don't	
19	٥	What's the most you've ever billed any case on an hourly	
20	billing? E	ver, in your history of mankind	
21	А	Well	
22	۵	hourly?	
23	А	And I'll try to answer that.	
24	٥	Okay.	
25	А	I don't bill any cases hourly, except court-appointed cases.	
		- 203 - AA01151	

1	۵	How much have you ever what's the most you've ever
2	billed on a	an hourly case ever?
3	А	I \$100,000, probably close to that, is the honest answer.
4	But all the	e private clients that we do on the criminal cases I do those on a
5	flat fee, be	ecause also my office really isn't set up to do hourly billing
6	either.	
7	۵	Okay. Now I appreciate you coming today. Thank you, Mr.
8	Drummor	nd.
9	А	Thank you, sir.
10	Q	Good luck with your settlement conference tomorrow.
11	А	Thank you.
12		MR. VANNAH: Thank you, Your Honor.
13		THE COURT: Thank you. Any further questions, Mr.
14	Christense	en?
15		MR. CHRISTENSEN: No, Your Honor.
16		THE COURT: Okay. This witness may be excused. Thank
17	you very ı	much, Mr. Drummond
18		THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.
19		THE COURT: for your testimony here today. And we did
20	take Mr. D	Drummond out of order, but it is 4:30, so if you guys are okay,
21	we'll just	recess, and we'll put Mr. Edgeworth back up tomorrow.
22	l have a ci	ivil calendar at 9:30, but we should be done by 11:00, so we'll
23	start tomo	prrow at 11:00.
24		MR. VANNAH: That'll be fine, Your Honor.
25		THE COURT: Okay.

1	MR. CHRISTENSEN: Thank you, Your Honor.
2	THE COURT: See you guys tomorrow.
3	[Proceedings concluded at 4:33 p.m.]
4	
5	
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	ATTEST: I do hereby certify that I have truly and correctly transcribed the audio-visual recording of the proceeding in the above entitled case to the
20	best of my ability.
21	Nº Balill
22	Junia B. Cahill
23	
24	Maukele Transcribers, LLC
25	Jessica B. Cahill, Transcriber, CER/CET-708
	- 205 - AA01153

		Electronically Filed 6/13/2019 3:38 PM Steven D. Grierson CLERK OF THE COURT
i	RTRAN	Atumb. She
2		
3		
1		
5	DIST	RICT COURT
6	CLARK CC	OUNTY, NEVADA
7	EDGEWORTH FAMILY TRUST; AMERICAN GRATING, LLC,) CASE#: A-16-738444-C
3	Plaintiffs,	DEPT. X
)	vs.	
)	LANGE PLUMBING, LLC, ET AL.	,
2	Defendants.	
3	EDGEWORTH FAMILY TRUST; AMERICAN GRATING, LLC,	CASE#: A-18-767242-C
1	Plaintiffs,) DEPT. X
5	vs.	
5	DANIEL S. SIMON, ET AL.,	
,	Defendants.	
3	BEFORE THE HONORABLE TIEF TUESDAY,	RRA JONES, DISTRICT COURT JUDGE
)	RECORDER'S TRANSCRIPT (OF EVIDENTIARY HEARING - DAY 2
l	APPEARANCES:	
2 3	For the Plaintiff:	ROBERT D. VANNAH, ESQ. JOHN B. GREENE, ESQ.
4	For the Defendant:	JAMES R. CHRISTENSEN, ESQ. PETER. S. CHRISTIANSEN, ESQ.
5	RECORDED BY: VICTORIA BOY	D, COURT RECORDER
		- 1 -
		AA01154

1	INDEX
2	
3	Testimony4
4	
5	
6	WITNESSES FOR THE PLAINTIFF
7	MICHAEL NUNEZ
8	Direct Examination by Mr. Christensen
9	Cross-Examination by Mr. Vannah11
10	Redirect Examination by Mr. Christensen
11	
12	BRIAN EDGEWORTH
13	Continued Direct Examination by Mr. Christiansen
14	Cross-Examination by Mr. Greene
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

1		INDEX OF EXHIBITS	
2			
3			
4	FOR THE PLAINTIFF	MARKED	RECEIVED
5	None		
6			
7			
8			
9			
10			
11			
12	FOR THE DEFENDANT	MARKED	RECEIVED
13	None		
14			
15			
16			
17			
18			
19			
20			
21			
22			
23			
24			
25			
		2	

1		Las Vegas, Nevada, Tuesday, August 28, 2018	
2			
3		[Case called at 11:09 a.m.]	
4		THE COURT: Edgeworth Family Trust v. Lange Plumbing,	
5	A-767242	Edgeworth Family Trust v. Daniel Simon. Okay, Mr.	
6	Edgewort	h are we beginning with him?	
7		MR. CHRISTENSEN: Your Honor, we have client to take or	
8	one witne	ss to take out of order	
9		THE COURT: Okay.	
10		MR. CHRISTENSEN: Mr. Michael Nunez.	
11		THE COURT: Okay.	
12		MR. CHRISTENSEN: Mr. Nunez.	
13		THE MARSHAL: I'll have you remain standing, face Madam	
14	Clerk and	raise your right hand.	
15		MICHAEL NUNEZ, DEFENDANTS' WITNESS, SWORN	
16		THE CLERK: Please be seated, stating your full name,	
17	spelling y	our first and last name for the record.	
18		THE WITNESS: Michael Nunez, M-I-C-H-A-E-L, Nunez, N-U-	
19	N-E-Z.		
20		THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Christensen, this is your witness.	
21		MR. CHRISTENSEN: Thank you, Your Honor.	
22		DIRECT EXAMINATION	
23	BY MR. C	HRISTENSEN:	
24	٥	Mr. Nunez, what do you do for a living?	
25	А	l'm a lawyer.	
		- 4 - AA01157	

1	٥	How long have you been a lawyer?
2	А	Since 1992.
3	٥	How long have you practiced in Nevada?
4	А	Since 2008.
5	Q	Where do you currently work?
6	А	Murchison & Cumming.
7	Q	And how long have you worked there?
8	А	Nineteen years.
9	Q	Are you familiar with Mr. Simon?
10	А	Yes.
11	Q	How are you familiar with Mr. Simon?
12	А	In a professional capacity. I've had one or two cases with
13	him through the years.	
14	Q	Did you work on a case with Mr. Simon that we're just kind
15	of generically calling the Edgeworth v. Viking case?	
16	А	Yes.
17	Q	Are you familiar with that case?
18	А	Yes.
19	Q	How are you familiar with that case?
20	А	I was counsel for R. Giberti, Giberti Construction.
21	Q	How was Giberti positioned in the case?
22	А	Giberti was brought in as a third party defendant, by Viking.
23	٥	And how did it come about that you became their lawyer?
24	А	I was assigned counsel by insurance.
25	Q	Do you have an understanding of how insurance was

1	triggered in the case for Giberti?		
2	А	I know that the claim was tendered. I know that there was a	
3	claim's pro	ocess, while there was a determination of whether a defense	
4	would be a	afforded; ultimately defense was afforded, and I was assigned.	
5	Q	Do you know if Mr. Simon had a hand in that process?	
6	А	Yes. He assisted Mr. Giberti in obtaining coverage for the	
7	claim.		
8	Q	Okay. It sounds like you may have come into the case a little	
9	late, so-to-	speak?	
10	А	Yes, quite late.	
11	Q	Okay. Approximately when did you come into the case?	
12	А	I want to say it was at least a year into the litigation, maybe	
13	May, before the October eventual resolution of the case.		
14	Q	Okay. Did you have difficulty getting up-to-speed?	
15	А	Yeah. It took me a while. It was a very voluminous file,	
16	many, mar	ny bankers' boxes, many depositions, a good deal of	
17	discovery.	The case was well under way by the time I was brought in.	
18	Q	Did Mr. Simon ever make himself available to you, to help	
19	bring you u	up-to-speed?	
20	А	I'm not sure what you mean by available. I know I had	
21	multiple co	onversations with all counsel in the case, to come up to speed.	
22	Q	Did you personally observe Mr. Simon's work on the file?	
23	А	Yes.	
24	Q	Can you characterize his work in any fashion that you feel	
25	comfortable with?		

A Sure. Like I said, the case had been well under way by the time that I had brought -- my client had been brought in. I think that he had already positioned his client in a very advantageous position, at the time I was in. The theory that my client was asserted against had more or less been thoroughly covered by Mr. Simon, so I would say he did an incredible job on the file.

7 He was zealous in his representation. He was extremely thorough.
8 There were a great many depositions, exhaustive discovery. I think it
9 was a very thorough, a very competent, a very complete job that Mr.
10 Simon did.

11 Q Just from your perspective did it look like he was working on
12 any other cases, during this period of time?

A I did not get the impression he was working on any other
case. I know he also had an associate working for him. It seemed like
practically on a daily basis I would get communication from Mr. Simon
on the case. He was extremely thorough.

17 Q I'm going to show you what's been marked and admitted as
18 Exhibit 32, it's Bate Simon404. Do recognize the email that's been
19 marked and admitted as Exhibit 32?

20

21

A Yes.

Q What is that email?

A That was an email I sent to Mr. Simon after I read one of his
motions to strike Viking's affirmative defense I believe on the heat
defense. It was a devastating motion, I thought.

25

Q Did that motion inure to your client's benefit --

1	А	Absolutely.
2	٥	as well? Now are you aware of a contract that existed
3	between L	ange Plumbing and American Grating?
4	А	Yes.
5	٥	And was that contract of interest to your client and to the
6	case as a	whole?
7	А	Sure. From the claims being made, from the damages being
8	asserted p	perspective, yes.
9	٥	Okay. The contract has been marked and is admitted as
10	Exhibit 56	; the lead Bate is Simon455. What I'd like to do is, is I'd like to
11	jump into	the middle of it and show you what's on page 14, which is
12	Bate 468,	Section 7.1; and that was a warranty section?
13	А	Yes.
14	٥	And then the following section was Section 7.2, and that was
15	the indem	nity section?
16	А	Yes, I've seen these.
17	٥	And without going through all the 30 or 40 lines of print
18	there, ess	entially Lange had obligated itself to pursue warranty claims
19	on behalf	of American Grating for any products they installed in the
20	building tl	hat were affected; is that true?
21	А	I recall that, yes.
22	٥	At the time you came into the case did you take a look to see
23	whether, i	n your opinion, Lange had breached that contract?
24	А	From what I remember the principal of Lange had already
25	been depo	osed by the time that I was brought in as a third party. I do
	1	- 8 - AA01161

1	remember reading that deposition, and I do remember I was surprised		
2	how freely he admitted that. He understood that they were in breach of		
3	their warra	anty obligations.	
4	Q	Now this contract also had an attorney fee provision; is that	
5	correct?		
6	А	Yes, I believe so.	
7	Q	This is Bate 472, Exhibit 56. We're going to take look at	
8	Section 18	, which is page 18 of the contract; that's the attorney fee	
9	section?		
10	А	Yes, it appears to be.	
11	Q	So in essence to summarize, that means that if someone has	
12	to pay money pursuing that warranty, say to a lawyer, you can seek		
13	return of that money from Lange under this contract, correct?		
14	А	That would be how I would interpret it.	
15	٥	Was that did that generally seem to be how all the lawyers	
16	in the case	e interpreted it?	
17	А	Yes.	
18	٥	And that was something that was discussed and relevant to	
19	settlement	t negotiations, et cetera?	
20	А	Yes. It was a subject in discovery and settlement	
21	negotiations.		
22	٥	Okay.	
23	А	It was an issue in the case.	
24	٥	Did you have an opportunity to personally observe Mr.	
25	Edgeworth	n, either at a hearing, or a deposition, or something related to	

1 the case?

4

5

8

9

A Yeah. He was involved in the case, and he was present at
most depositions.

- Q Most, but not all?
- A Maybe just one or two, I would say just about all of them.

6 Q Did you reach any impressions of Mr. Edgeworth during
7 those times that you were able to observe him?

- A Impressions?
 - Q What was his behavior like?

A You know, he was involved in the case, obviously. You
know, he was angry that his house had been damaged to the extent that
it was; that was evident. He was frustrated that Lange and Viking
weren't stepping up to their obligations. He was, I guess, frustrated with
how long it was taking for his case to be pursued. I would say it was
probably very consuming to him; that's the distinct impression I got.

16 Q How does his -- from what you could see how was his
17 relationship with Mr. Simon during those depositions?

18 A It was -- I mean, they were close. He always sat next to Mr.
19 Simon. He always was passing notes to Mr. Simon. It seems to me like
20 Mr. Simon was doing all he could to represent him as effectively as he
21 could, and Mr. Giberti certainly appreciated that.

- 22 Q There was a relationship of course between Mr. Giberti and23 Mr. Edgewood?
- 24

Α

Yes.

25

Q Okay. How did Mr. Simon react to this -- like passing him

1	notes in th	ne middle of deposition. Did he
2	А	He was patient. He would always take the time to read them.
3	l don't kno	ow what the questions said, so I don't know if he always asked
4	the questi	ons that were put up now, but I know he always took the time
5	to read th	em.
6	۵	How would you describe, Mister just in general how would
7	you descr	ibe Mr. Simon's advocacy of Mr. Edgeworth?
8	А	Stellar. It's one of the most impressive representations I
9	think l've	ever seen in my ten years in Nevada, it was exemplary.
10	۵	Thank you, Mr. Nunez.
11		MR. CHRISTENSEN: No more questions.
12		THE COURT: Okay. Cross?
13		MR. VANNAH: Yeah.
14		THE COURT: Okay.
15		MR. CHRISTENSEN: Give me just a second to tidy up here.
16		MR. VANNAH: Take all the time you need.
17		MR. CHRISTENSEN: There you go.
18		MR. VANNAH: No problems.
19		CROSS-EXAMINATION
20	BY MR. V	ANNAH:
21	۵	Mr. Nunez?
22	А	Yes, sir.
23	٥	Mr. Nunez, how are you?
24	А	Very good.
25	۵	We can agree on one thing, Mr. Simon's a good lawyer,
		- 11 - AA01164

1	right?		
2	А	Yes.	
3	Q	From what you saw he does a good job?	
4	А	Yes.	
5	Q	We both agree on that?	
6	А	Yes.	
7	Q	So let me just ask you this. Murchison and Cumming, you	
8	have offices in four cities; you're a big firm?		
9	А	Los Angeles, San Diego, San Francisco, Irvine, and Las	
10	Vegas.		
11	Q	Okay. We're just little firms, but how many lawyers do you	
12	have in that firm, there must be quite a few?		
13	А	In the Las Vegas office, or	
14	Q	Not a whole office, but the whole thing?	
15	А	Probably about 80.	
16	Q	Eighty. So, when you are when you were asked to work on	
17	the case, I	think I understand, I used to do insurance defense; that's what	
18	you do, right?		
19	А	Yes, sir.	
20	Q	That's a firm that's well-known for insurance defense, right?	
21	А	Yes.	
22	Q	One of your former partners used to be a law school	
23	professor	of mine.	
24	А	Oh, yeah.	
25	Q	I know they're a good firm. So, you get paid your firm gets	
		- 12 - AA01165	

1	paid to on this how much was your hourly billing on this case?		
2	MR. CHRISTENSEN: Excuse me, Your Honor.		
3	MR. VANNAH: No, it's very important, because we're talking		
4	about 550 for your client		
5	THE COURT: Okay. Let me see what what's the objection,		
6	Mr. Christensen?		
7	MR. CHRISTENSEN: a) it's beyond the scope; and b) it's not		
8	relevant, because Murchison & Cumming and this gentleman was paid		
9	pursuant to, presumably a contract with an insurance company. And		
10	that encompasses not just the work on this case, but the whole body of		
11	work that they might get all of the lines of claims that they might get		
12	from the carrier.		
13	So, I don't like to use the word bulk work, because I think that		
14	kind of talks down a little bit to what the real work this gentleman does,		
15	but he doesn't just get one case, a one-off case		
16	MR. VANNAH: So, this is		
17	MR. CHRISTENSEN: from a carrier.		
18	MR. VANNAH: an argument, Your Honor. This is like		
19	we're now going		
20	MR. CHRISTENSEN: He gets a whole bunch of cases.		
21	MR. VANNAH: on and on about		
22	THE COURT: No just one second, Mister		
23	MR. VANNAH: evidence, sir.		
24	MR. CHRISTENSEN: He gets a whole bunch of cases. So,		
25	trying to establish relevancy of what this gentleman does to a rate that		

1	could be applied to Mr. Simon, it's just not relevant.			
2	THE COURT: Mr. Vannah?			
3	MR. CHRISTENSEN: And it's beyond the scope, again.			
4	MR. VANNAH: Very well. I mean, we're I don't disagree.			
5	We're not taking the position that Mr. Simon didn't do a fine job, I never			
6	said that. Never have said it, never pled it, nor argued it. And I don't			
7	disagree with Mr. Nunez that Mr. Simon did a fine job, and it's not a			
8	malpractice case in any way, shape or form.			
9		So, Mr. Simon is billing \$550 an hour in this case, ar	nd he's	
10	doing similar work to what Mr. Simon [sic] is doing, I'd like to know how			
11	much he charges with this large firm he works with, on this case.			
12		THE COURT: Okay. I'll allow Mr. Vannah to ask the	question.	
13	Mr. Christensen, if you want to follow-up on the cross as to the			
14	difference	es in their work you'll be allowed to do that.		
15		MR. CHRISTENSEN: Thank you, Your Honor.		
16		THE COURT: Sir, you can answer the questions.		
17		THE WITNESS: I don't remember exactly.		
18		THE COURT: I thought that might happen.		
19	BY MR. V	ANNAH:		
20	٥	What amount? You guys have billing rates		
21	А	We do have billing rates. It would have been someth	ning	
22	between 1	185 and 225, probably in that range.		
23		THE COURT: \$185 and \$225? Okay.		
24	BY MR. V	ANNAH:		
25	Q	All right. so, it would have been somewhere within	a range	
		- 14 -	AA01167	

1	of \$185 an	hour, to \$225 an hour, correct?	
2	А	l believe so, yes.	
3	۵	Do you think you did a stellar job on the case?	
4	А	Yes, I did.	
5	۵	All right. Was your firm losing money, at 185 to 225 an hour,	
6	are they losing money?		
7		MR. CHRISTENSEN: Your Honor, there is a	
8		MR. VANNAH: I'll withdraw	
9		MR. CHRISTENSEN: Not only is this question	
10		MR. VANNAH: the question. I mean, the answer is so	
11	obvious.		
12		THE COURT: Okay. Ask another question, Mr. Vannah.	
13		THE WITNESS: Were we losing money?	
14		THE COURT: That's okay, sir. You don't have to answer that	
15	question, h	ne withdrew it.	
16	BY MR. VA	NNAH:	
17	۵	You had been asked what was their relationship with a	
18	deposition	. I've been in a many you went to a lot of depositions in	
19	your life, right?		
20	А	Yes.	
21	٥	And when you're talking a relationship with a deposition	
22	between a	client, the clients usually sit next to their attorneys, right?	
23	А	No. Usually the Plaintiff doesn't attend the depositions.	
24	٥	Oh, that's a good point. When a client does attend a	
25	deposition with the attorney, they usually sit next to each other, right?		

- 1
- Yes.

Α

2	Q	And often times you see people passing notes, the client	
3	usually telling the attorney, hey, dumbass, here's a good question to ask,		
4	right? That's happened to you, right?		
5	А	lt's happened, yeah.	
6	Q	It's happened to me too. It's happened to everybody that's	
7	practiced law, that somebody's saying, hey, you're missing the big point.		
8	So that's when you talk about the relationships, how many depositions		
9	did you attend that Mr. Edgeworth was at with Danny Simon?		
10	А	At least half a dozen.	
11	Q	About six, okay. And so, when you say, what's your	
12	relationship, generally when you went into the deposition and you see		
13	Mr. Simon, and he's sitting next to Mr. Edgeworth, and what you see is		
14	Mr. Edgeworth making notes and passing them over for Mr. Simon to		
15	look at, and to use as he deems appropriate, correct?		
16	А	Yes.	
17	Q	That's the relationship you observed, right?	
18	А	Yes.	
19	Q	They weren't yelling at each other, or beating each other up,	
20	or anything like that, right?		
21	А	Not on the record. They seemed to have quarrels from time-	
22	to-time in the hallways, or something like that.		
23	Q	Oh, okay. So, you observed the times that Mr. Edgeworth	
24	wasn't tota	ally happy with Mr. Simon, they were having a quarrel in the	
25	hallway?		

1	А	Not with Mr. Simon. As I said, he was frustrated with the	
2	case. He w	as a very angry man. He was angry at what had happened to	
3	his house.	He was angry that he wasn't getting a response from Lange,	
4	or Viking, a	nd that the case had gone on so long.	
5	٥	Did it seem to be inappropriate that he was angry about the	
6	fact that his	house had been flooded like this, and they hadn't stepped up	
7	to the plate? Did it seem inappropriate that he was angry about that him		
8	being Mr. Edgeworth?		
9	А	Whether it was appropriate or not, he came across to me as	
10	very angry.		
11	٥	Okay. And so, in the hallway, this cordial relationship, you	
12	didn't always see that, you saw that they had they argued in the		
13	hallway sometimes, Mr. Edgeworth and Mr. Simon, correct? You could		
14	see that?		
15	٥	I wasn't eavesdropping on attorney/client communications.	
16	But, typical	ly, when there was testimony that Mr. Edgeworth didn't like,	
17	he would get angry.		
18	А	Okay.	
19	٥	So you had talked about you didn't represent Lange, right?	
20	А	No.	
21	٥	Now you talk about everybody thought Lange owed money	
22	to Mr. Edge	worth. Did the Lange attorneys feel that way too? Did they	
23	say, hey, we think we owe Mr. Edgeworth a lot of money, did they ever		
24	say that to you, or anybody in your presence?		
25	А	I'm not sure what you're asking. They didn't share their	

strategies, thoughts, and impressions with me, if that's your questions.

Q The question that's been asked of you, did everybody in the
case think Lange owed Mr. Edgeworth a lot of money? I thought that
was the question that was asked, and you said, Yeah. All the lawyers
thought that.

6 A There was consensus that there was a breach of the7 warranty.

Q Okay. Is that -- so a consensus, did the Lange lawyers, the
people that are going to spend the money, did the Lange defendants and
the Lange lawyers also agree that they had breached the agreement, did
they say that to you, or in front of you?

12 A It -- I don't remember. I mean, perhaps not directly. It was a
13 concern. A lawyer is never going to admit that it has no defense, so I
14 don't really call those type of discussions.

Q Okay. So, when you say, it was a consensus among all the
lawyers, the people who had the money that had to pay the claim that
wasn't something they shared with you. We believe that we're going to
have to pay a lot of money some day; they didn't tell you that, right?

19

А

1

I only reported to my carrier, and I reported --

20 Q So the answer is, no, they never told you that? The Lange 21 lawyers never told you, we think we're in big trouble here, and we're 22 going to have to pay a lot of money some day; they never said that to 23 you did they?

A Well, sure. Everybody was concerned that there was liability
somewhere. Everybody is aware this is a very expensive home.

1 Everybody was aware that there was massive flooding. My client had 2 made very large cost estimates as to what it would cost to repair it. We 3 were aware that an attorneys' fees provision was -- was triggered by the 4 contract, so there were a lot of pieces in play. 5 Here's the question. Did the Lange lawyers, or the Lange Q 6 Defendants, ever say to you, or in your presence, that we feel that we are 7 going to have to pay a lot of money someday to Mr. Edgeworth; did they 8 ever say that in your presence? 9 Α I don't remember if those words, or words to that effect were 10 used. 11 0 Okay. Now you -- were you aware that there was a 12 settlement offer by Lange for \$100,000 minus 22,000 that they felt Mr. 13 Edgeworth paid; were you aware of that? 14 I think so. Α 15 0 When there's a settlement offer in a case like this, who is it 16 that has the decision-making on whether to settle, or eliminate that risk --17 and to eliminate the risk or to go forward on a case, who is the person 18 that makes that decision, ultimately? 19 Are you talking about from the Plaintiff's side or from the Α 20 defense side? 21 0 From the Plaintiff's side? The question from Lange -- Lange 22 offered settlement to the Edgeworths, right? 23 Α Yes. 24 0 Who is it that makes the decision as to whether or not to 25 continue forward and accept whatever risk, reward there may be in that

1	situation, or to settle the case, who's the person that makes that
2	decision? Is it the lawyers, or the client?
3	A Ultimately it's the client's decision.
4	Q Okay. The lawyer can advise their client. You've done that
5	many times, given advice to a client, or to an insurance company, as to
6	what you think would be a fair settlement, right?
7	A Are you asking
8	Q Would they put
9	A my opinions?
10	Q Do they always take your opinions?
11	A No. I make recommendations, and ultimately it's the client's
12	decision.
13	Q So, in this case the decision to accept the Lange settlement,
14	that would have been Mr. Edgeworth's decision, not Mr. Simon's,
15	correct?
16	A I would only assume so. I don't know the relationship, I'm
17	not privy to that.
18	Q Okay. And on the heat defense, can you tell the Court a little
19	you mentioned that you thought there was a good motion on the heat
20	defense. I'm kind of familiar with it. Can you tell the Court what that
21	heat defense was?
22	A Sure. A claim against Giberti as the general contractor on
23	the project was one of sequencing and timing. There was an assertion
24	that they allowed the sprinklers to be in place during the hot summer
25	months for too long a period of time, and that may have caused or

1 contributed to the failure.

2	۵	And were you aware that Mr. Edgeworth went out and did
3	considera	ble research on his own, regarding the heat that would apply to
4	these spri	nkler systems, during manufacturing, and things like that
5	anyway, a	nd that Mr. Edgeworth is the one that came up with the
6	scientific _l	part of the argument on that; were you aware of that?
7	А	No, not at all.
8	Q	Who did that, if it wasn't Mr. Edgeworth; do you know?
9	А	l always believed it was Mr. Simons.
10	٥	You thought Mr. Simon did all this research on his own?
11	А	Yes.
12	٥	Oh. What's his educational background in the area of
13	engineerii	ng; do you know?
14	А	No.
15	٥	How do you know that Mr. Simon went out and did this
16	scientific ı	research, and looked at all the documents to come up with this
17	informatio	on, as opposed to Mr. Edgeworth, who's very involved in the
18	case, as y	ou say, doing the research, getting all the information together
19	and feedir	ng it to Mr. Simon?
20	А	I
21	۵	You don't know?
22	А	l assumed.
23	٥	Okay.
24	А	All the discovery, all the communications came from Mr.
25	Simon's o	ffice, so I assumed it was his work.
		- 21 - Adol1174

1	Q	Did you think that 184 to 225 an hour was a fair
2	compensa	ation to be paid to your firm for your time?
3	А	No.
4	۵	You think it should be higher than that?
5	А	Yes.
6	Q	We all think that, right?
7	А	Insurance companies don't pay their lawyers enough.
8	۵	Okay. Fair enough, I don't actually disagree with that, but
9	that's the	amount that was agreed to, and
10	А	Yes.
11	٥	Thank you so much.
12		MR. VANNAH: Thank you. I have nothing further, Your
13	Honor.	
14		THE COURT: Redirect?
15		MR. CHRISTENSEN: Thank you, Your Honor.
16		REDIRECT EXAMINATION
17	BY MR. CI	HRISTENSEN:
18	٥	Mr. Nunez, you've been practicing for a long time?
19	А	Yes.
20	٥	So have you ever done your own research when you had a
21	case that i	involves maybe an engineering issue, or a medical issue?
22	А	Sure.
23	۵	You hit the books?
24	А	Absolutely.
25	Q	It's not unusual?
		- 22 - AA01175

1	А	No.	
2	Q	Certainly it's a client's decision to accept it or reject a	
3	settlement	. And isn't it also true that it's the lawyer's job to give good	
4	advice to th	ne client to assist in that decision?	
5	А	I would agree with that.	
6	Q	I want to since the billing issue came up, I know it's a tough	l
7	issue, but l	et's talk about it a little bit. Does your office have billing	
8	software?		
9	А	Yes.	
10	Q	It's something that's wired into everybody's computer?	
11	А	Yes.	
12	Q	You have folks there at the office who are timekeepers?	
13	А	Yes.	
14	Q	You're a timekeeper?	
15	А	Yes.	
16	Q	Do you have assistants, for timekeepers, paralegals?	
17	А	Yes.	
18	Q	When you and Murchison & Cummings is in multiple	
19	jurisdictior	is?	
20	А	Yes.	
21	Q	So, the relationship that firm has with an insurance company	
22	may apply	not just to Southern Nevada, but also maybe Southern	
23	California,	or maybe Arizona as well?	
24	А	That's correct.	
25	Q	So, if you're going to examine what Murchison & Cummings	
		- 23 - AA01176	

1	is being p	aid by an insurance company, you really have to look at the
2	whole pic	ture, and look at all the cases they're getting from the carrier,
3	and how t	hat has an impact on the law firm's bottom line, correct?
4		MR. VANNAH: Your Honor, I'm going to have to he's
5	basically t	estifying. Leading is to say he's leading has been an
6	understat	ement.
7		MR. CHRISTENSEN: I'm just trying to speed things along.
8		MR. VANNAH: Well
9	BY MR. C	HRISTENSEN:
10	۵	Mr. Nunez, have you ever worked as a managing partner at a
11	firm?	
12	А	l'm a senior partner, l'm an equity partner.
13	Q	Okay. You have a general understanding at least of how the
14	relationsh	ip works between an insurance defense firm and a carrier?
15	А	Yes.
16	Q	Is it true that the carrier may provide cases in different
17	jurisdictio	ns?
18	А	Yes.
19	Q	And is it true that you have to look at the big picture when
20	you're tak	ing a look at a particular rate?
21	А	Yes.
22	Q	I mean, you're not just getting one case from the carrier,
23	you're ge	tting multiple cases?
24	А	Yes.
25	٥	Okay. And all of that works into the fee calculation?
		- 24 - AA01177

1	A	Yes.	
2	Q	Okay. That's it. Thank you, Mr. Nunez.	
3	А	Thank you.	
4		MR. CHRISTENSEN: Thank you, Your Honor.	
5		THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Nunez may be excused?	
6		MR. VANNAH: Certainly.	
7		THE COURT: Sir, you're excused. Thank you very r	nuch for
8	your testin	nony here today. Do we have anyone else, or are we	ready for
9	Mr. Edgew	vorth?	
10		MR. VANNAH: I think we're ready for Mr. Edgewort	h.
11		THE COURT: Okay. He walked out the door.	
12		MR. GREENE: I think he might have used the restro	om, or
13	something	j, Your Honor.	
14		THE COURT: Yeah.	
15		MR. VANNAH: Can I get set up?	
16		THE COURT: Yeah. And he's walking in the door.	
17		Mr. Edgeworth, if you could take the witness stand.	And, sir,
18	we'll just r	e-swear you in, since it's a different day. Thank you.	
19		BRIAN EDGEWORTH, PLAINTIFF, SWORN	
20		THE CLERK: Please be seated, stating your full nam	e,
21	spelling yo	our first and last name for the record.	
22		THE WITNESS: Brian Edgeworth, B-R-I-A-N, E-D-G-	E-W-O-R-
23	т-н.		
24		THE CLERK: Thank you.	
25		THE COURT: Whenever you're ready, Mr. Christian	sen
		- 25 -	AA01178

1		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thank you, Your Honor.
2		DIRECT EXAMINATION CONTINUED
3	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:
4	Q	Mr. Edgeworth, I appreciate you're back on the stand today. I
5	tried to so	rt of whittle down some of the issues. So, if we can try to
6	move thro	ough it, rapidly. Do you remember and get at least my
7	examinati	on be complete before the lunch hour.
8	Do y	you remember yesterday discussing with me the term used in
9	your affida	avits about the term was the outset?
10	А	Yeah. The beginning of the
11	Q	Right. And yesterday you had some challenges with
12	understan	ding that the outset meant the very beginning, right? You
13	thought it	meant June 10th, as opposed to the 27th or 28th of May, right?
14	Now that	was your story yesterday on the stand, is that you didn't learn
15	of Mr. Sim	non's fee at the outset, you learned of it June the 10th?
16	А	Correct.
17	Q	Correct, okay. And, sir, when did can we agree that that
18	version of	events, so June the 10th, being the date in which you learned
19	of Mr. Sim	non's fee of 550 an hour, that that is not contained anywhere,
20	that date,	June the 10th, in any of the three affidavits you signed, or the
21	complaint	you filed in this case, or I'm sorry, Mr. Vannah's office filed on
22	your beha	If?
23	А	l believe so.
24	Q	That's an accurate statement, correct?
25	А	I believe it is.

1	Q	And, sir, were you here when Mr. Vannah gave an opening
2	statement	t on your behalf, yesterday?
3	А	Yes.
4	Q	And you know that there's been no discovery in this case,
5	nobody's	had to sit for depositions, this is our hearing, right? We're just
6	sort of co	ming into it cold?
7	A	Correct.
8	Q	Okay. And did you hear I went back and listened to it, we
9	had the C	D last night, at 11:16 when Mr. Vannah told the Court that at the
10	very first	meeting, point blank, you were told Danny Simon's rate was
11	550, and h	nis associate's rate were 275; did you hear him say that?
12	А	I'm not sure about that, but I believe you.
13	Q	Okay. And that's not your testimony, correct?
14	А	No, it's Mr. Vannah's testimony, I guess.
15	Q	And he's your lawyer, a very fine lawyer, one of the finest in
16	Southern	Nevada, right?
17	A	Right.
18	Q	And presumably, without telling the contents of the
19	conversat	tion, before he gave an opening statement he'd spoken to you,
20	fair?	
21	А	Correct.
22	Q	And in his presentation he gave a version of events that once
23	I confront	ed you with the, we'll cross that bridge later email from Mr.
24	Simon yo	u had to alter, correct?
25	А	No, I've never altered my story.
		- 27 -

1	٥	You never told that story in any affidavit, that you were told
2	on 6/10, D	anny Simon's right, correct?
3	А	Correct.
4	٥	In fact, yesterday, after being shown that email and
5	confronte	d with the bills, for the very first time you conceded that you
6	didn't eve	n know what his associates' were for 14 or 15 months, correct?
7	А	Correct.
8	٥	All right. And June the 10th, in your exhibits I requested for,
9	l think this	s is exhibit let me ask Mr. Greene.
10		[Counsel confer]
11	BY MR. CI	HRISTIANSEN:
12	۵	This is teeny tiny writing Mr. Edgeworth, so I'm going to
13	your Exhil	pit 9, and I'm just going to put a page, is like a side-by-side
14	compariso	on of bills, that looks like somebody must have done in
15	anticipatio	on for this hearing; is that fair?
16	А	Yes.
17	۵	You did this?
18	А	Yes.
19	٥	And you compared the bills?
20	А	Correct.
21	۵	Okay. And did you find a bill on 6/10, for Danny Simon
22	talking to	on the phone for this new version of when you learned of his
23	fee? Did h	ne bill you for that phone call?
24	А	He didn't put dates on his early bills.
25	٥	So that's a no?
		- 28 - AA01181

1	А	I would assume he billed me for it. There's a block billing on
2	that date.	
3	٥	Right. He at your lawyer's request, later submitted a
4	complete	bill for all of his time, correct?
5	А	l'm not sure what you mean. my lawyer's request.
6	Q	You got a bill in December, and I agree with you that for the
7	first half d	ozen entries Mr. Simon, in May and June, doesn't put dates for
8	things he	did; that's what you're telling me, fair?
9	А	Fair.
10	Q	Okay.
11	А	There's no dates. I think I don't know how far. You
12	showed m	e, yesterday, the exhibit.
13	Q	It went about two-thirds of that first page, I think, that you
14	pointed ou	ut to me. But later on, after you hired Vannah & Vannah, and
15	listened to	Vannah you know, were getting advice from Vannah &
16	Vannah, maybe you don't know, but a request was made for a bill, and	
17	then a fina	I bill came in. Did you get that bill?
18	А	We received a final bill with a court filing motion for
19	adjudicatio	on, I believe on January 24, I believe.
20	Q	Okay. January 24, so you prepped well enough for this
21	hearing to	even remember when things were filed, right?
22	А	I remember that date, correct.
23	Q	But you didn't read any of your affidavits in preparation for
24	testimony	today?
25	А	No.

1	٥	None of them?
2	А	No.
3	Q	Okay. Did you see in that court filing for the and I agree
4	with you, t	that's what it was, it was a bill involving adjudication of the
5	lien, a bill	for June 10th or a phone call, the phone call that you told the,
6	Judge, for	the first time in this litigation that you were informed of Mr.
7	Simon's ra	ate?
8	А	There's no phone calls going back after a certain date
9	Q	So the answer's
10	А	he stopped them.
11	Q	no?
12	А	No.
13	Q	Okay. And I went and found an email from Mr. Simon, on
14	that date,	it's
15		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: John, Exhibit 80. Ashley, what's that
16		MS. FERRELL: 3499.
17		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 3499. It's too small for me to read.
18		THE COURT: Which Exhibit is it, Mr. Christiansen?
19		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 80, Your Honor
20		THE COURT: And this is your 80?
21		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Yes, ma'am. It's the CD, it's the giant
22	exhibit.	
23		THE COURT: Okay.
24		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: With
25		THE COURT: With all of the emails and

	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Yeah. You know
	THE COURT: that were in the chair yesterday.
	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: all the things that were over there.
	THE COURT: Okay.
BY MR. CH	RISTIANSEN:
Q	And I've forgotten which one you like to look on, Mr.
Edgeworth	. On the screen in front of you can you see the email I'm
talking abo	out?
А	Yes, I can.
Q	And again, these emails go backwards. It looks like you are
asking Mr.	Simon, on June the 10th, questions about United
Restoration	ns, and other expenses you're having to incur?
А	Yes, that's correct.
Q	All right. And he responds to you on June the 10th. Not sure
on fireplac	e issue, we can talk about it, I'm out of town until Monday?
А	Correct.
Q	So he's answering you this is a Friday, June the 10th, 2016
is a Friday.	So, he's answering you from out of town, in response to his
friend, who	o at this time he's doing a favor for?
А	Correct.
Q	All right. And, yesterday, do you remember talking about, it
might have	e been my term, I can't remember who used it first, for things
being in flu	ix between you and Mr. Simon early on?
A	What do you mean by that?
A Q	What do you mean by that? Well, at first he was going to represent you as a favor, you
	Q Edgeworth talking abo A Q asking Mr. Restoration A Q on fireplac A Q is a Friday. friend, who A Q is a Friday.

1	told me that?		
2	А	Correct.	
3	Q	And then later he was going to charge you?	
4	А	Correct. Just before the filing of the lawsuit.	
5	Q	Okay. And I think yesterday I said and so at least at that	
6	timeframe	, things were in flux, and I think you agreed with me?	
7	А	Up until the Friday call, I'd agree, but then	
8	Q	No argument	
9	А	on Monday the lawsuit	
10	Q	I'm saying that's what you said.	
11	А	was sent to me, to ask to read it.	
12	Q	And so, then clearly things would have been set in stone	
13	about how you two were going to operate, from that point going		
14	forward?		
15	А	Yes.	
16	Q	All right. So, when September the 17th of 2017, Exhibit 80,	
17	Bate Stamp 173, maybe, is sent from you to Mr. Simon. This is, I don't		
18	know, 15, 17 months after he's been your lawyer, let me think? Sixteen		
19	months, sorry, my math's not great. Is it fair to say that this email		
20	reflects that you don't even know who's paying the experts; are you		
21	going to pay them, or is he going to pay them?		
22	А	No, I'm offering to pay upfront.	
23	Q	No. No, you didn't. Are you paying these guys, or was I	
24	supposed to pay Vollmer [phonetic]. That's the I read that, right?		
25	А	Yeah. He had forward on a bunch of Vollmer bills, and I	

1	wanted to	know, should I take care	of this?	
2	Q	Right. So, it wasn't set	in stone, you didn't know.	So that's
3	all I'm poir	nting out, you didn't know	N	
4	А	Yeah.		
5	٥	correct?		
6	А	Okay. Correct.		
7	۵	And that's consistent w	rith Exhibit 80, Bate Stamp 2	148,
8	which is ju	st a few days later. Hey,	should I pay this, or you?	
9	А	Correct.		
10	۵	So it's still not set in sto	one	
11	А	Well, that one there wa	S	
12	۵	September 17?		
13	А	That one I had signed a	retainer agreement, so I ass	sumed
14	that bills would come to me.			
15	۵	You were asking, were	you not, should I pay this or	you?
16	А	Correct, of course.		
17	۵	So, it had not been set	in stone. You're asking, you	're not
18	telling him I'm paying it, right?			
19	А	Correct.		
20	۵	All right. And yesterda	y there was some discussion	ns about
21	after your being advised by Vannah & Vannah, communications relative		s relative	
22	to Mr. Simon and Mr. Vannah; do you remember those discussions?		ions?	
23	А	Vaguely.		
24	۵	And one of them		
25		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: T	his is Exhibit 53, Mr. Greene).
		-	33 -	AA01186

BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:

2	۵	Is an email from Mr. Vannah to Mr. Christensen saying, I
3	guess yo	u can move to withdraw, however that doesn't seem in his best
4	interest.	I'm pretty sure you can see what would happen if our client has
5	to spend	lots more money bringing someone else up to speed. So, it's
6	up to him	n, our client hasn't terminated him. We want this fee matter
7	resolved	by a judge and a jury.
8	Did	I read that correct?
9	A	Correctly.
10	٥	And that's January the 9, 2018?
11	А	Correct.
12	٥	You sued him five days before that?
13	А	Correct.
14	٥	You hadn't served him yet, but you sued him. Do you know
15	one way	or another if that's true?
16	A	l do not know that.
17	٥	Okay. And you had told Mr. Simon in a December 4th email,
18	don't ta	alk to John Greene in Mr. Vannah's office for about things going
19	forward?	
20	A	I think December 5th
21	٥	You're right.
22	A	but I'm not
23	٥	You're right, Mr. Edgeworth, I apologize.
24	А	not positive of the date.
25	٥	And then I guess if on I guess it was a little before us. This
		- 34 -

AA01187

1	is Exhibit 48 on your screen. There's another email from Mr. Vannah's		
2	office to Mr. Christensen, where it says that you have lost faith in Mr.		
3	Simon; fai	th and trust, I apologize. Therefore, they, and that means you	
4	and your v	wife, I think Mr. Edgeworth, will not sign the checks to	
5	deposited	into his trust account.	
6	Did	I read that accurately?	
7	А	Yes.	
8	Q	You didn't want your old lawyer to put his settlement checks	
9	that he ha	d earned for you into his trust account, fair? That's	
10	А	I don't think the lawyer earned the checks, but, yes, it's fair, I	
11	didn't war	nt him to deposit into his trust account.	
12	Q	And you go on to say, Quite frankly, they are fearful you	
13	don't' say this, this is the lawyers on your behalf, Quite frankly, they are		
14	fearful you will steal the money?		
15	А	That's correct.	
16	Q	Okay. And in the course your affidavits and the complaint,	
17	did you read the complaint in this case filed by Vannah & Vannah against		
18	Mr. Simon?		
19	А	l don't think l did.	
20	Q	Okay. I won't quarrel with you then about what lawyers	
21	wrote, tha	t's a legal thing that Her Honor can figure that out, but isn't it	
22	true that in all your affidavits you quote a portion of your September		
23	deposition	n, that Mr. Simon sat through, to stand for the proposition that	
24	you had p	aid in him full?	
25	А	Up to that point, correct?	

1	Q	All right. And it's in every single one of your affidavits, fair?	
2	А	Fair.	
3	Q	And it doesn't say in any of the affidavits, paid to in full up to	
4	that point,	it just says paid in full, correct?	
5	А	Correct.	
6	Q	And you would agree with me that yesterday I showed you,	
7	and I won'	't get into again with you today, because I'm trying to save	
8	some time	e and get you off the stand, that at least the lawyers on your	
9	behalf, took the position that Danny had been paid in full, wasn't owed		
10	another di	me, and he was trying to convert your money?	
11		MR. VANNAH: I'm going to object to that, that's never been	
12	our positic	on. He's not saying to what our position is, in which the only	
13	way he would know that is through a conversation would be. Our		
14	position is	we owe Danny Simon money, and that's what you're going to	
15	decide, Yo	our Honor. You're going to decide how much he's owed in	
16	Septembe	r 22nd until the date that he stopped billing.	
17		THE COURT: Right. And are you	
18		MR. VANNAH: There's a bill there.	
19		THE COURT: referring to the conversion claim? There's a	
20	conversior	n claim in the lawsuit, Mr. Vannah. Is that what that's what I	
21	believe Mr	r. Christiansen is getting at.	
22		MR. VANNAH: No, he's asking he keeps asking him over	
23	and over a	again, if he doesn't owe him any money from September 22nd	
24	to January	/ 8th, that's never been our position, everybody knows that.	
25	And that's	why we're here to determine how much money he's owed	

1	during tha	t four or five month period. We owe him money; we're going
2	to have yo	u make that decision.
3		THE COURT: Okay.
4		MR. VANNAH: Whatever it is we're going to write a check for
5	it, so	
6		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: With all due respect to Mr. Vannah,
7	Your Hond	or, it's not his witness, so he shouldn't be making objections.
8		MR. VANNAH: Well, but you're asking the witness, he's
9	asking the	witness, what did you learn from your attorneys.
10		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: No, I'm not. I asked the witness what's
11	contained	in the lawsuit.
12		MR. VANNAH: No. He said he never read the lawsuit.
13		THE COURT: He said he never read the complaint.
14		MR. VANNAH: Right. He never read it.
15		THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Christiansen, can you establish
16	somehow how he would know this?	
17	BY MR. CH	IRISTIANSEN:
18	Q	Do you know there's a claim, that you made a claim against
19	Danny Sim	non, through the lawsuit, brought by Mr. Vannah's office, that
20	he convert	ed your money by filing an attorneys' lien?
21	А	Yes.
22	Q	You claimed he stole your money?
23	А	He was attempting to, yes.
24	Q	Right. By filing what you now know to be the ethical
25	approach	to resolving an attorneys' fee dispute, correct?
		- 37 -

1	А	I don't know that at all.
2	٥	You don't?
3	А	No one's said that that's the ethical way to proceed.
4	۵	Okay. And do you remember in your affidavits, Mr.
5	Edgeworth	, saying at that 11/17/17 hearing I'm sorry, meeting at Mr.
6	Simon's of	ffice, the high pressure one, that's your term not mine, that the
7	sole issue	Mr. Simon wanted to talk to you about was his bonus?
8	А	Correct.
9	٥	That's not true, is it?
10	А	Yes, it is.
11	٥	He wanted to talk to you about the Lange resolution, correct?
12	А	He never brought it up.
13	٥	He wanted to talk to you about what he had to go in front of -
14	- he had to	come to Court that morning in front of Judge Jones, and he
15	wanted to	talk to about that too?
16	А	No, he never brought it up.
17	٥	He never brought any of that stuff up?
18	А	None of it.
19	٥	And what you said in your affidavit, and I'll show you, this
20	sort of dov	retails back to your deposition, okay, that's what I'm sticking
21	with.	
22		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Sorry, this is Exhibit 16.
23		MR. GREENE: Thank you.
24		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Yeah. It's the first one, John, and I'm
25	at page 4.	

1	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:		
2	۵	The bottom of page 4, and I'll try to point do you see where	
3	my finger	is at Mr. Edgeworth?	
4	А	l see your finger.	
5	۵	Since Simon hadn't presented these quote/unquote: "new	
6	damages"	to Defendants in the litigation, in a timely fashion we were	
7	savvy eno	ough to know they would not be able to be presented at trial;	
8	did I read	that correctly?	
9	А	Correct.	
10	٥	And by savvy enough, you thought that because Mr. Simon	
11	hadn't pre	esented well, you thought because you quoted part of your	
12	deposition, where Mr. Simon said he produced all the bills that were		
13	incurred up to May of 2017, that meant he couldn't present any bills		
14	going forward?		
15	А	Your question was about May of 17	
16		MR. GREENE: Pete, actually it was September of	
17	Septembe	er 22nd of 2000 something, not May.	
18		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It actually is May, and I'll show them to	
19	you in a m	ninute.	
20	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:		
21	٥	But you got savvy in these affidavits, to take the position that	
22	Danny, M	r. Simon, was trying to steal your money because you didn't	
23	owe him a	anymore money, and that's actually what he put, was what's	
24	contained in the body of the complaint, and I'm not going to quibble with		
25	Mr. Vannah or you, we'll just show the judge in an argument that that's		

1	right in the complaint, Okay?		
2	And what you thought you were savvy about, is that the time had		
3	run to pre	esent damages in the Lange litigation, right? That's what you	
4	thought, v	when you wrote that in this affidavit?	
5	А	No.	
6	Q	You didn't think that?	
7	А	This is stating that you can't just say at the 11th hour, oh,	
8	yeah, my	lawyer fees, now that I've one, my lawyer fees are \$2 million	
9	more thar	n we ever told you, through the whole case.	
10	Q	Right. I agree you can't do that. You were aware, were you	
11	not, that Mr. Parker, Theodore Parker represented Lange at this stage of		
12	the game,	, correct?	
13	А	Correct.	
14	Q	Now Mr. Parker is a very well respected attorney in this	
15	communi	ty, fair?	
16	А	l like him.	
17	Q	And Mr. Parker came into the case, and once Viking settled	
18	recognized the nature of the case against his client had changed; do you		
19	remember that?		
20	А	The hearing I went to where Mr. Parker came in, he was	
21	mostly arguing that he had just come on the case, he just landed from		
22	South Carolina		
23	Q	He sure does.	
24	А	I haven't really had time to read it all. Your Honor, I believe	
25	before we	e get it started, I'm not sure that this is a legal contract between	
		- 40 -	

1	my client Lange, and Mr. Edgeworth. That's Mr. Parker.
2	Q You have good memory, that's exactly what Mr. Parker, who
3	is from Charleston, South Carolina and has
4	A Yeah. It was South Carolina.
5	Q a practice down there. My daughter went to college there,
6	so I see Teddy, going back and forth all the time. He had just come back
7	from Charleston and he had he wanted to revisit the Lange issue; do
8	you remember that? He wanted to litigate whether the contract was
9	enforceable, things of that nature?
10	A I think the term he used was whether it was a legal contract,
11	yes.
12	Q And when you think you're when you use the term in these
13	affidavits that you're savvy enough to know the damages that weren't
14	presented can't be sought, recovery for those can't be pursued, fair?
15	A Extreme amounts that were never presented during the time
16	of the case, they can't just pop up.
17	Q Let me show you Exhibit 80
18	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Bate stamp 4552 through 4555, Mr.
19	Greene.
20	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:
21	Q And this is an email from staff at Mr. Parker's office, Parker,
22	Nelson, I know Her Honor knows that's where Mr. Parker works, and it
23	attaches a November 29th letter from Teddy, Mr. Parker, who is new to
24	the case. Mr. Simon told you about Teddy being new to the case; right
25	Mr. Edgeworth?

1	А	Yes.
2	٥	Mr. Simon told you that the nature of the case against Lange
3	had becom	e streamlined and far easier to pursue, because Viking was
4	out, correc	t?
5	А	No.
6	Q	Mr. Simon told you that Teddy wanted to extend the
7	deadlines,	and there would be additional time to do discovery, produce
8	evidence, d	depose witnesses, et cetera, correct?
9	А	It was going to delay everything, yes.
10	٥	All right. So, when you're savvy about the time having
11	expired, yo	ou remember that's what you put in your affidavit, you sort of
12	forgot to te	ell put in your affidavit that Mr. Parker is continuing asking
13	Mr. Simon	, who's agreed to continue all the cut-offs, so there's plenty of
14	time to pre	sent your lawyer damages. You knew that, didn't you?
15	А	No.
16	٥	You absolutely knew that this agreement between Danny
17	Simon and	Teddy Parker had taken place, and instead of telling the Court
18	that, you w	ant to tell the Court how savvy you are about knowing Danny
19	couldn't pr	esent any new damages, right?
20	А	I've never seen the letter you've shown me.
21	Q	The guy that micro-manages everything, and that can quote
22	me the day	things were filed in this litigation is telling me he hasn't seen
23	the email?	
24	А	Can you show me the date of email?
25	Q	Sure.

1	А	No, I haven't.
2	Q	November 29th, 2017.
3	А	Did Mr. Simon email me this, because I have no memory of
4	it.	
5	٥	You're telling me you didn't see it?
6	А	No. I didn't see this.
7	Q	Okay. And just to be clear, I don't want to put words in Mr.
8	Parker's mouth. Additionally, Mr. Simon pointed out that if Plaintiffs go	
9	forward against Lange this case will be different, than the case intended	
10	pursue against the Viking Defendants and Lange Plumbing; that's in Mr.	
11	Parker's le	etter, correct?
12	А	Correct.
13	Q	And that's something that Danny also explained to you?
14	А	No.
15	Q	Okay. This was that same email, or the same affidavit, just a
16	different c	opy. We've got so many highlights.
17		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Paragraph 19, Mr. Greene.
18		THE COURT: Which exhibit is this, Mr. Christiansen?
19		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I'm sorry, Your Honor. It is
20		THE COURT: 16?
21		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 16, Judge.
22		THE COURT: Okay.
23	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:	
24	Q	This was your affidavit under oath, penalty of perjury, Mr.
25	Edgewort	h? Paragraph 19.

1		When Simon refused to release the full amount of the
2		settlement proceeds to us, we felt that the only reasonable
3		alternative available to us was to file a complaint for
4		damages against Simon.
5	Correct?	
6	А	Correct.
7	Q	You thought you were due the full amount, and he wasn't
8	due anything?	
9	А	That's incorrect.
10	Q	It's incorrect, however, you agree that you accuse Mr. Simon,
11	in a cause of action contained in your complaint, of conversion?	
12	А	Correct.
13	Q	Do you remember sitting for your deposition, Mr.
14	Edgeworth?	
15	А	Yes.
16	Q	Do you remember quoting that portion of deposition where,
17	in all your affidavits saying that the bills have been presented?	
18	А	Yes.
19	Q	Do you remember not quoting? Do you remember
20	intentionally omitting from your affidavit, the portion of your deposition	
21	where Danny Simon asks you questions about your attorneys' fees	
22	continuing	to accrue? You didn't quote that in a single affidavit, did you?
23	А	No.
24	Q	You didn't put it in your complaint, did you?
25	А	No.

1	٥	You intentionally omitted it, didn't you?	
2	А	No.	
3	Q	Because you knew, darn good and well, that Mr. Simon	
4	asked you	questions, and that your damages, or your attorneys' fees	
5	were still accruing.		
6		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I'm looking at page 294, John.	
7		THE COURT: And what is the exhibit number?	
8		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It's his deposition, Your Honor, which	
9	is Exhibit 8	84.	
10		THE COURT: 84.	
11	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:	
12	٥	Q Those damages are still accruing every day?	
13		A Correct.	
14	А	Correct.	
15		THE COURT: And what page is that.	
16		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 84, Your Honor.	
17		THE WITNESS: I've always said that. I actually emailed and	
18	asked		
19		THE COURT: Hold on, Mr. Edgeworth	
20		THE WITNESS: Oh, sorry.	
21		THE COURT: I'm asking a question. So, when I'm talking	
22		THE WITNESS: I'm sorry.	
23		THE COURT: you're not.	
24		THE WITNESS: I beg your pardon.	
25		THE COURT: Mr. Christiansen, the Exhibit Number is 84,	

1	what's the page number?		
2		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 294, Your Honor.	
3		THE COURT: 294, okay.	
4	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:		
5	٥	And you also say, sir, at page 289 of your deposition, that	
6	you understand, and it's pretty clear under the contract, that's your		
7	words, pro	etty clear under the contract, that pursuant to the contract	
8	they're re	sponsible for your attorney's fees and costs; and they being	
9	Lange, co	rrect?	
10	А	Correct.	
11	٥	And then at your deposition you say, that's correct, it's pretty	
12	clear in the contract?		
13	А	Correct.	
14	٥	You understood it?	
15	А	Correct. And I hoped a jury would.	
16	٥	l didn't hear you?	
17	А	And I hoped a jury would.	
18	٥	Okay. And it's true, is it not, that neither one of those	
19	sections are contained in any affidavit you signed in this litigation?		
20	А	It is true.	
21	۵	It's true, also, is it not, that neither of those sections are	
22	contained in the complaint that was filed, if you know?		
23	А	l do not know that.	
24	۵	All right. What you told me, yesterday, sir, is that it was your	
25	hard work	that led to the \$6 million settlement with Viking, correct?	
		40	
		- 46 - ΔΔΠ1199	

1	А	Not completely correct.
2	Q	Well, actually, that's exactly what you said in your second
3	affidavit, c	lated the 12th of February. See that little underline in red, at
4	lines 13 ar	nd 14?
5		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: And I'm sorry, Your Honor, let me tell
6	you the nu	umber. This is Exhibit 17, Your Honor?
7		THE COURT: 17.
8	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:
9	Q	I'm looking at paragraph 11. You're talking about, you were
10	the one that located the prior case involving Viking?	
11	А	Correct.
12	Q	You were the one that dug through thousands of documents
13	and found a trail?	
14	А	Correct.
15	Q	You were the one that did the research and made the calls?
16	А	Correct.
17	Q	This was the work product that caused this case to grow into
18	the one it did?	
19	А	Correct.
20	Q	It's all because of you?
21	А	l didn't say that, no.
22	Q	Do you say in here it was Danny's work that caused the case
23	to grow w	hat it did?
24	А	No, I do not.
25	٥	You only take credit for your work, it's causing the case to
		- 47 - AA01200

and I'm just this was the work product that caused the case to grow on		
the one that it did.		
А	l've never denied he did a good job.	
۵	Right. Because when as Mr. Vannah pointed out earlier,	
when you the lawsuit filed the 4th of January this year against Mr.		
Simon doesn't allege legal malpractice, fair?		
А	Fair.	
۵	He did an outstanding job for you. Fair?	
А	Fair.	
Q	He got you a \$6 million settlement on a \$500,000 property	
damage claim?		
А	Yes. I think his filings were good, solid.	
٥	But as we approach the hearing to determine to agree again	
with Mr. Vannah, the value of Mr. Simon's services, it was your work		
product, alone, that caused the case to increase in value; that's what you		
put?		
А	Yes.	
۵	And this in the second affidavit signed	
	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I think it's the 12th, right, Ashley? The	
12th of February this year?		
	MS. FERREL: Yes, sir.	
BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:		
۵	Remember yesterday, just help me keep the timeline, Mr.	
Edgeworth, we were talking about the end of November when Mr.		
Vannah sent you send the letter to Mr. Simon saying, Vannah &		
	40	
	the one the A Q when you Simon do A Q damage d A Q damage d A Q with Mr. V product, a put? A Q 12th of Fe BY MR. C Q	

1	Vannah is involved. Then you told me you didn't think you'd spoken			
2	telephonic	telephonically to Mr. Simon, but you thought it might have been from a		
3	couple of	couple of days past that?		
4	А	Yes.		
5	٥	Is that fair?		
6	А	He left me a voicemail; I believe I said.		
7	٥	Right. And do you recall actually directing him, after he left		
8	you a voicemail, to just call John Greene?			
9	А	Correct.		
10	٥	And you've never spoken to him since?		
11	А	No.		
12	٥	All right. And the reason that comes out in your third		
13	affidavit, is that you thought somehow Mr. Simon had said something he			
14	should no	t have said to a volleyball coach, at your volleyball club?		
15	А	Correct.		
16	٥	Is that a fair statement?		
17	А	lt's a very fair statement.		
18	٥	All right. And so, what you told, as I read your affidavit, I'm		
19	happy to pull it up and show you the whole thing.			
20	А	That would be helpful.		
21	٥	Is that you had to explain to what's that coach's name, sir?		
22	А	Coach Herrera.		
23	٥	Coach Herrera?		
24	А	Reuben Herrera.		
25	٥	Herrera?		
		- 49 - AA01202		

1	А	Herrera.
2	Q	Herrera, okay. I'm sorry, if I'm getting it wrong.
3	А	H-E-R-R-E-R-A.
4	٥	All right. Coach Herrera, who's a coach at a volleyball club
5	you have a	relationship with, fair?
6	А	I'm the founder of the non-profit, he's the
7	٥	I'm not disputing it.
8	А	I'm sorry.
9	Q	You
10	А	Clear, yes. I have a relationship
11	٥	lt's your
12	А	with him.
13	Q	lt's your club?
14	А	lt's a non-profit, again.
15	Q	And this coach and you had to have Mr. Simon sent an
16	email, righ	t
17	А	Correct.
18	٥	about his daughter, Sienna [phonetic] leaving the club for
19	knee issues, and then he mentions, generically, problems with the	
20	Edgeworth	?
21	А	Correct.
22	Q	Plural, Edgeworths?
23	А	Correct.
24	Q	Right. And that, from your affidavit, I gather, that caused you
25	to go talk t	o Coach Herrera, correct?
		- 50 - AA01203

1	А	Incorrect.		
2	٥	You spoke to Coach Herrera, right?		
3	А	After the second email. After Coach Herrera said, I don't		
4	want to kr	want to know your business. You know, it's none of my business, and		
5	then the f	ollow-up email came.		
6	۵	And what you told Coach Herrera, not in Court, not in		
7	litigation, not on the stand, not an affidavit, is that Danny Simon was			
8	extorting you, right?			
9	А	No, I didn't.		
10	۵	Your words not mine?		
11	А	No.		
12	۵	That's what you put in your affidavit. You didn't use that		
13	word in your affidavit. I just want to make sure we're clear, before I			
14	show you	?		
15	А	l might have used the word in my affidavit, that's		
16	۵	But you don't want to admit to telling a third party Danny		
17	was extorting you; is that what you're telling me?			
18	А	I told him the circumstances of		
19	۵	Did you		
20	А	everything going on.		
21	۵	Did you use the word extortion?		
22	А	No. I don't believe it did.		
23	۵	Did you use the word stealing?		
24	А	No.		
25	۵	Theft?		

1	А	No.	
2	٥	Blackmail?	
3	А	No.	
4	Q	Anything else that could be considered criminal?	
5	А	No. I told him the	
6	Q	All right.	
7	А	entire story of the case.	
8	Q	Because for a guy that's so artfully, or so educated, Mr.	
9	Edgeworth, it's pretty clear you don't like to understand what words you		
10	use when they're used against you, like outset right. You didn't like that		
11	word yest	erday. Remember, like fantasy	
12	А	I have no problem with the word.	
13	Q	I asked you what fantasy mean; you didn't know what it	
14	meant?		
15	А	I know what it meant. I wanted to know the context you were	
16	using in, so		
17	Q	Let's use your words in the context you use them. I read the	
18	email and was forced to have a phone conversation, followed up by a		
19	face-by-face meeting Herrera, where I was forced to tell Herrera		
20	everything about the lawsuit, and Simons' attempt at trying to this is		
21	your word, not mine, sir, extort millions of dollars from me. Right?		
22	А	Correct, that's my word.	
23	Q	And you used that word when you talked to Mr. Herrera too,	
24	didn't you	?	
25	А	No, I did not.	

Q So, you just decided to put it in an affidavit, to color it up a 1 2 little bit? 3 Α No. It summarizes the conversation quite well, in my 4 opinion. 5 Q You told Coach Herrera, not in litigation, not on the stand, 6 not in an affidavit that Danny Simon was trying to steal from you? 7 Α No, I explained exactly what happened on November 17th, 8 and then the letter of the 27th, and why Danny might be saying stuff 9 about me, that's not true. And that I've never been a danger to children, 10 and this lie that Simon had produced might be because of that, and no 11 other reason. 12 0 Danny Simon never said you were a danger to children in 13 that email, I got it. 14 He most certainly did. Α 15 0 You said his daughter had a hurt knee. He wanted to get her 16 out of the volleyball program. The coach isn't calling him back, and he 17 wonders if that's because -- the problems with the Edgeworths, the 18 people that own the place where the coach works? 19 Α We don't own, it's a non-profit, sir. 20 Q I got you. That's the context of Mr. Simon's conversation. 21 No, it's not. Α 22 Q We'll let your lawyers try to find words in there, where he 23 calls you a bad guy to kids, or any of that stuff, because it's not in here. 24 Α Is that a question, do I answer that? 25 THE COURT: No.

1		THE WITNESS: No.
2	BY MR. C	HRISTIANSEN:
3	٥	And your email, the one we referenced earlier from
4	Decembe	r the 5th, I just want to make sure I show it to you so that we
5	can agree	that we have the correct date, where you tell Danny to call Mr.
6	Greene, tł	hat's with this, right?
7	А	Correct.
8	٥	In response to Danny's voicemail, that he leaves on your cell
9	phone?	
10	А	Correct.
11	Q	And from that point forward no conversations, verbal
12	conversat	ions with Danny?
13	А	No.
14	Q	Never listened to him anymore, right?
15	А	l listened to what he told my lawyers.
16	Q	Right. Disregarded his advice relative to settling with Lange,
17	and follov	v Mr. Vannah's advice, correct?
18	А	Yes. I took Mr. Vannah's advice.
19	Q	I showed you, yesterday the release for Viking. That was, I
20	think don	e the first of December, and that was you were advised on
21	that by Va	annah & Vannah, not Danny Simon, correct?
22	А	I was advised on both of them.
23	Q	You weren't talking to them?
24	А	They were passing on his theory of how I get money, and
25	they were	e giving their theory, and I took the risk and reward to balance
	1	- 54 -

1	them	
2	٥	Followed Mr. Vannah there?
3	А	I felt that they had a better outcome, actually.
4	٥	All right. I'm not quibbling, and I'm not saying Mr. Vannah
5	was wron	g, I'm just saying it was a different set of advice?
6	А	Correct.
7	٥	Danny had one set of advice, Mr. Vannah and Mr. Greene
8	had a diffe	erent set of advice. You disregarded Danny's and followed
9	theirs?	
10	А	That's correct.
11	٥	Their name appears on the Viking release; not Danny
12	Simon's, c	correct?
13	А	I don't know that.
14	٥	I showed it to you yesterday, it's right in the body of the
15	release?	
16	А	Well, I'm just telling you I don't remember that, but if you
17	show me	can
18	٥	The Court
19		THE COURT: We have the release Mr. Christiansen.
20		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Yeah.
21	BY MR. CH	HRISTIANSEN:
22	٥	And the Vannah firm had you sign that other document, and
23	said, cons	ent to settle, correct?
24	А	Correct.
25	٥	With Lange?
		- 55 - AA01208
		AAU 1208

1	А	Correct.
2	Q	Danny Simon's name is not on that?
3	А	l don't believe it is, no.
4		THE COURT: Mr. Christiansen, before you move on to
5	another	I have a question in regard to that. Mr. Greene, I apologize
6	early if this	s was a question you were going to ask, and I already asked it.
7	Whe	n is the last time you, personally, had contact with Danny
8	Simon?	
9		THE WITNESS: Through email, or telephonically?
10		THE COURT: Any contact at all. Any contact at all between
11	you and hi	im, that doesn't involve
12		THE WITNESS: December
13		THE COURT: Mr. Vannah, Mr. Greene, you and Danny
14	Simon?	
15		THE WITNESS: December 5th.
16		THE COURT: December 5th. And what was that contact?
17		THE WITNESS: Danny left a voicemail on my phone saying
18	something	about there was some
19		THE COURT: Okay. Did you call him back?
20		THE WITNESS: No, I did not.
21		THE COURT: So, you've never spoke to him?
22		THE WITNESS: No.
23		THE COURT: When is the last time you and Mr. Simon
24	conversed	? Like there's something
25		THE WITNESS: Or email

1	THE COURT: from you, something from him?
2	THE WITNESS: Not just emails back and forth. Because the
3	5th
4	THE COURT: I don't care if it's an email. There's
5	communication, if you communicated with him.
6	THE WITNESS: Yeah.
7	THE COURT: Because if he left you a voicemail, and you
8	didn't call him back, you didn't talk to him. So, what is the last time you
9	personally had communication with Mr. Simon?
10	THE WITNESS: I believe that's the December 5th email that
11	Mr. Johansen [sic]
12	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Christiansen, it's okay.
13	THE WITNESS: Christiansen, I apologize.
14	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Peter's fine, it's okay.
15	THE COURT: Okay. So, the email you sent to Danny Simon?
16	THE WITNESS: Correct.
17	THE COURT: And when's the last time you talked to him?
18	THE WITNESS: Spoke to him was probably November 25th
19	when I was packing to go to Asia.
20	THE COURT: And you spoke with him on the phone?
21	THE WITNESS: Correct. He called me from
22	THE COURT: It's okay, sir, I don't need details. Okay. Thank
23	you. Sorry, Mr. Christiansen.
24	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: You're fine, Your Honor.
25	THE COURT: And, Mr. Greene, like I said I apologize if you

1	were goin	g to clean that up, but that was just confusing to me.
2		[Pause]
3	BY MR. C	HRISTIANSEN:
4	۵	I'm almost done, Mr. Edgeworth. I apologize for the delay.
5	Do you re	member in your second affidavit, Mr. Edgeworth, Mr. Simon,
6	and I thinl	x you're referencing at his office, that the meeting on the 17th
7	of Novem	ber, told you, you had to do this or else?
8	А	Correct.
9	۵	Did you ever send is there an email that I can point Her
10	Honor to,	between that meeting on the 17th, that you and your wife were
11	present, a	nd today, that says, hey, Danny, why are you trying to threaten
12	us. I thou	ght we were friends, I thought we had a deal. Why would you
13	do this?	
14	А	No.
15	٥	Did your wife send an email like that?
16	А	No. She had a couple of emails and then telephonically
17	Simon cal	led me while I was on vacation, I don't know how many times.
18	٥	Okay. Ever in the phone call, did she say, hey, Danny, why
19	are you de	ping this to me?
20	А	Yes. That's what led to the November 27th letter.
21	٥	What you told Danny Simon, sir, is that all you were trying to
22	do is play	devil's advocate, and that you knew you didn't have just an
23	hourly ag	reement; that's what you told him?
24	А	No.
25	Q	And your wife's emails and you read your wife's emails
		- 58 - AA01211

1	now, that'	's how prepared you are for this hearing, right?
2	А	Which of my wife's emails?
3	۵	The ones you just referenced for me, that after the meeting
4	she had e	mails back forth to Danny Simon?
5	А	I haven't read them recently, but I know that she had emails.
6	I was in A	sia, so I'm copied on all the emails, I'm reading them while I
7	was in As	ia.
8	۵	Okay. Your wife never says, hey, Danny, you threatened us?
9	А	No.
10	٥	You're extorting us, you're stealing our money?
11	А	No.
12	۵	Never?
13	А	No.
14	۵	And all this while you know you owe him money, right?
15	А	Correct. I had a requested a bill probably the 15th
16	۵	And rather than
17	А	not that long
18	۵	work it out you hired a new firm, chose to follow their
19	advice an	d then sued Danny?
20	А	Correct.
21	٥	And I want to understand, I recognize Mr. Vannah's legal
22	argument	, but I want to talk to you about your position. Throughout the
23	course of	this lien adjudication issue hasn't it been your consistent
24	position, I	Mr. Edgeworth that Danny Simon has been paid in full for his
25	work?	

1	А	No.
2	Q	Hasn't it been your consistent position in three different
3	affidavits,	Mr. Edgeworth, that Danny Simon was paid through
4	Septembe	er, and he should quote/unquote: "finish the work he was paid
5	to comple	te"?
6	А	No.
7	Q	I'm going to Judge can look at your affidavits, I'm just
8	trying to s	summarize.
9	А	Okay.
10	Q	Wasn't it your position when your claim went from \$1 million
11	in June, to	o 2.4 million 1 million in March, 2.4 million in June, 3.3
12	million in	October, and even after a \$6 million settlement you only
13	valued yo	ur own case at 3.8 million; isn't that all true?
14	А	No.
15	Q	And that's all reflected by emails you created, sir, that we've
16	gone thro	ugh in this hearing, in the last two days, right?
17	А	No.
18	Q	Those charts are all yours.
19	А	The charts are mine; they don't reflect what you just stated.
20	Q	They don't reflect an ever-increasing value, Brian
21	Edgewort	h's every-increasing personal evaluation of his \$500,000
22	property o	claim; they don't reflect that?
23	А	They reflect that.
24	Q	Okay. Brian Edgeworth's property value claim increased, not
25	because B	Brian Edgeworth was his own lawyer, right?

1	А	No, I wasn't my own lawyer.
2	۵	It increased because Mr. Simon pursued a punitive damage
3	aspect to t	he case that was never contemplated or discussed between
4	the parties	, correct?
5	А	No. It probably settled we'd have to ask Viking exactly why
6	they settle	d for that amount. But there's good other reasons.
7	۵	Sir, the punitive emails that I showed you that you wrote
8	make it un	equivocal there was never a meeting of the minds relative to
9	pursuing a	claim for punitive damages, correct? You say that, you could
10	never have	e contemplated it. If you couldn't have contemplated it you
11	couldn't ha	ave a meeting of the mind.
12	А	We were pursuing the case, from the start, aggressively, to
13	its bitter er	nd. I don't
14	٥	I get confused when you say you were doing things in the
15	case. Did	you ever go to Court and argue?
16	А	No.
17	٥	Did you ever take a deposition?
18	А	No.
19		MR. GREENE: Judge, we already covered this yesterday.
20		THE COURT: We did, Mr. Christiansen.
21		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: All right, Your Honor.
22	BY MR. CH	IRISTIANSEN:
23	٥	Did you consult with anybody before hiring Vannah &
24	Vannah?	
25		MR. GREENE: What's
	1	

1	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I just asked if he consulted
2	MR. VANNAH: Object.
3	MR. GREENE: What's the relevance of that?
4	THE COURT: What's the relevance of that Mr. Christiansen?
5	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Timing. Constructive discharge and
6	timing, Your Honor. I just want to know if he talked to another lawyer
7	before he sought he mentioned several times he talked to Mr. Marquis.
8	MR. GREENE: He testified already that he was out of the
9	country in Asia and
10	THE COURT: Okay. When did he get back? I mean, he knew
11	he was out of the country in Asia, at the end of November, but I don't
12	know when he returned. That hasn't been testified to, that I've heard.
13	THE WITNESS: May I
14	THE COURT: No. You just wait until we're done. Mr.
15	Greene?
16	MR. GREENE: I'll ask the question, or John could ask it, I
17	don't care.
18	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: When he got back. She just wants to
19	know when he got back from Asia, John?
20	MR. GREENE: When did you get back?
21	THE WITNESS: I flew back after I rescheduled flights right
22	after
23	THE COURT: Sir, can you just please give us a date?
24	THE WITNESS: Oh, I'm sorry. November 29th, right when I
25	drove to your office.

1	THE COURT: Okay. Well, that pretty much answers the	
2	question, as well, Mr. Christiansen.	
3	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I just want to make sure. You land the	
4	29th, I think that's the date Mr. Vannah gave me of the fee agreement as	
5	to that. I just don't want to misspeak.	
6	MR. VANNAH: It is, you're right?	
7	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Is that right Bob?	
8	MR. VANNAH: Yeah.	
9	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It is.	
10	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:	
11	Q That's the date on the Vannah & Vannah fee agreement; is	
12	that right, Mr. Edgeworth?	
13	A I landed the same same day that I went to their office.	
14	THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Edgeworth, if you could just please	
15	just answer Mr. Christiansen's question.	
16	THE WITNESS: Oh, I'm sorry.	
17	THE COURT: Mr. Greene, as he has clearly demonstrated is a	
18	very fine lawyer, and he's going to have just as much time as Mr.	
19	Christiansen going to have to ask you questions. And you've got to	
20	leave the lawyering to the lawyers, and they're going to he's going to	
21	clear up anything he thinks that's unclear for me.	
22	THE WITNESS: Okay.	
23	THE COURT: You've got some of the finest lawyers in town,	
24	just answer the question.	
25	THE WITNESS: Sorry.	

1	THE COURT: We could have done with this a lot quicker, if
2	you'd just answer the question.
3	THE WITNESS: Okay.
4	BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:
5	Q Sir, do you know one way or another, whether I'm not
6	asking who, I'm not asking contents, one way or another if your wife
7	consulted with lawyers before Vannah & Vannah, but after Mr. Simon?
8	MR. GREENE: The same objection, and also privileged.
9	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I don't understand what the privilege
10	is, Your Honor?
11	MR. VANNAH: Spousal privilege.
12	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I didn't ask what the communication
13	was.
14	MR. VANNAH: You asked what the wife told him.
15	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I did not. I said, if you knew one way
16	or another
17	MR. VANNAH: No, you didn't
18	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: if she talked to a lawyer.
19	MR. VANNAH: You're not allowed to know what the wife
20	told him.
21	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I didn't ask
22	MR. VANNAH: It's spousal privilege.
23	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: if she old him.
24	MR. VANNAH: Well, that's the only way to answer the
25	question.

1	THE COURT: Well, sir, do you have any independent
2	knowledge of that, separate and apart from what your wife told you?
3	THE WITNESS: No.
4	THE COURT: Okay. He doesn't know much right now.
5	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: All right. I think that concludes cross,
6	Judge.
7	THE COURT: Okay.
8	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thank you. Mr. Edgeworth.
9	THE COURT: I think that will be a good time to take our
10	lunch break. Because, Mr. Greene, I don't want to cut you off in anyway,
11	I want to give you ample time cross-examine him that you need to.
12	We're going to go to break for lunch right now, it's 12:30. So
13	I'm going to give you guys an hour and a half and we'll be back, or can
14	you guys do it a little quicker like do you guys want a hour?
15	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Ninety minutes is great, Judge.
16	MR. GREENE: An hour-and-a-half is good. I'd liked the hour-
17	and-a-half, Your Honor.
18	THE COURT: I just like to leave, and so we'll be back here
19	I'm pretty sure my staff likes that too. So, we'll be back here at 2:00.
20	Yes, I have 2:00. So, we'll return at 2:00. All right.
21	[Recess at 12:26 p.m., recommencing at 2:06 p.m.]
22	THE COURT: 444, Edgeworth Family Trust v. Lange Plumbing A-
23	767242, Edgeworth Family Trust v. Daniel Simon.
24	Mr. Edgeworth, if you could take the stand. And I would just like to
25	remind you, you are still under oath.

1		THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.
2		THE COURT: And, Mr. Greene, whenever you are ready for
3	cross.	
4		MR. GREENE: Thank you, Judge.
5		THE COURT: You're welcome.
6		CROSS-EXAMINATION
7	BY MR. G	REENE:
8	Q	Brian, let's begin where we left off. Do you remember we
9	were discu	ussing an email to Coach Reuben, to and from?
10	А	Yes.
11		MR. GREENE: And I apologize, I did not write down the
12	exhibit nu	mber that you guys had associated with that. We're happy to
13	use yours,	, or we can just start a new off our Exhibit 9, our last in order.
14	l'm happy	to just do that, Judge, so we can speed this up. Our last in
15	order was	Exhibit 9.
16		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I think ours was 45, Mr. Greene, but
17	whichever	r one you prefer.
18		MR. GREENE: 45. Let's just keep it simple.
19		THE COURT: Okay.
20		MR. GREENE: We'll keep it simple stupid is what all right.
21	BY MR. G	REENE:
22	Q	Let me show you this email. Do you remember when Mr.
23	Christians	en was showing you these emails, how the first series of the
24	emails is o	on this second page, and we flip over?
25	А	Yes.

1	٥	Is that your understanding, as well?
2	A	Yes.
3	Q	Now regarding this email to Coach Reuben, did you have any
4	discussion	ns with Coach Reuben, to give you an understanding of what
5	was being	communicated to him from Mr. Simon?
6	А	Yes. He telephoned me.
7	Q	He telephoned you. Did he mention this series of emails at
8	all?	
9	А	Yes. He said he was going to
10		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection, hearsay, Your Honor.
11		THE COURT: And your response to that?
12		MR. GREENE: Well, it's really good hearsay, Your Honor.
13		MR. VANNAH: Wait a minute, Your Honor.
14		MR. GREENE: I can move on.
15		[Counsel confer]
16		MR. GREENE: Yeah. Just effect on the hearer, Your Honor.
17		THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Christiansen, I'm going to allow it.
18		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Okay.
19		THE WITNESS: Yes. He telephoned me
20		THE COURT: There's no question pending, Mr. Edgeworth.
21	He'll get b	ack to you.
22	BY MR. GF	REENE:
23	Q	And when he spoke with you about this email what did he
24	say?	
25	А	He phoned and told me he was going to forward an email
		- 67 - AA01220

1	that was troubling, and that the two of you needed to talk to about it.
2	Q Let's just focus on the important page, okay. I've got on
3	page 45 of that exhibit; do you see that?
4	A Yes.
5	Q And I've highlighted a portion. Can you read that for us?
6	A As for the other issue with the Edgeworths, just as you, we
7	believed we were friends. However, as parents we must do everything
8	in our power to protect our children.
9	Q However, as parents we must do everything in our power to
10	protect our children. What, if any effect, did that statement in that email
11	from Mr. Simon have upon you and your wife?
12	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection, relevance.
13	THE COURT: What is the relevance of this, Mr. Greene?
14	MR. GREENE: Look at the timing of this, Your Honor. The
15	date of this email is December 4, 2007. They've talked about
16	MR. VANNAH: '17.
17	MR. GREENE: I'm sorry, 2017. They've talked about a
18	constructive termination. They made Mr. Edgeworth out to be a bad
19	human being, acting with unilateral steps, doing things to hinder a
20	relationship with Mr. Simon.
21	And then the relevance is, we have this type of information
22	being communicated to the coach of the youth volleyball team, to which
23	I can get more testimony out of it as to whose daughter is playing in it,
24	and what interactions he was going to have with Coach Reuben, and also
25	what steps he had to do to protect himself after this email was received

1 and communicated.

4

5

25

2 THE COURT: Okay. I'll allow the email, that sentence.
3 BY MR. GREENE:

Q Did you hear that question? I can ask it again for you?

A I'm sorry, please.

6 Q Sure, no worries. What impact did this email, from Coach
7 Reuben -- to Coach Reuben from Danny Simon, have upon you?

A Complete humiliation and embarrassment, and I ended up
having to expose myself to someone who actually works for the nonprofit I founded, and I financed. I paid for the entire thing, and then I had
to explain to him why it wasn't true, when it was clearly, the email
before, Reuben had said he wanted to know nothing about it.

So that the next email came it's obvious, after saying, I don't want
to hear about it, it's none of my business, that there was some serious
implication here.

16 MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, I'm going to object and ask you
17 to strike the answer. He can't speculate as to what Mr. Simon meant or
18 thought when he sent the email; which is what he's doing.

THE COURT: All right. Mr. Edgeworth, if you could just tell
us the effect it just had on you, and you said that it forced you to say it
wasn't true; what wasn't true?

THE WITNESS: That I was a danger to children.
 THE COURT: Okay. Where does is say that, because I don't
 see that in this email?

THE WITNESS: It says, as for the other issue with the

1	Edgeworth	ns.
2		THE COURT: Okay.
3		THE WITNESS: So, he's talking about us. Just as you we
4	believed w	ve were friends. However, as parents, we must do everything
5	in our pov	ver to protect our children. This is why she could not come to
6	the gym	
7		THE COURT: Okay.
8		THE WITNESS: because of the Edgeworths.
9	BY MR. GI	REENE:
10	Q	So what impact did that have on you
11	А	lt would
12	Q	and this volleyball team, and your interactions with Coach
13	Reuben?	
14	А	He made an awkward situation, and I had to explain myself. I
15	had to exp	plain a bunch of personal business. Then we had to come to a
16	determina	tion on what to do about it.
17		THE COURT: Who is we?
18		THE WITNESS: Me and Reuben.
19		THE COURT: Okay.
20	BY MR. G	REENE:
21	Q	What was done about this email?
22	А	It was decided that Angela and I should retake our
23	backgrour	nd checks with USA Volleyball. So, we filled in the forms and
24	sent in ou	r background checks. Even though we have no contact with
25	children, it	t was just a protective measure.

1	Q Do you have any understanding how the board reacted to		
2	this email from Danny Simon?		
3	A The board on that point was myself, my wife, Reuben, the		
4	director of volleyball and an attorney.		
5	Q And what happened next?		
6	A We took the we filled in the forms, we paid 140 bucks, or		
7	whatever USA Volleyball charges. They were sent in, of course they		
8	come back all clear. Then I told Mr. Vannah and yourself about this and		
9	you addressed it with Mr. Simon and his attorney, who said it was		
10	MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection, hearsay, Your Honor.		
11	MR. GREENE: He can most assuredly testify as to what he		
12	has personal knowledge of. Whether it's true or not he understood there		
13	was a communication made between attorneys, and as to what the		
14	strategy and response of this email would be.		
15	THE COURT: Well, he can testify to what he did in response		
16	to this email. But if there's some communication between some		
17	attorneys as to how they're going to respond, I don't know how he has		
18	personal knowledge of that unless he was there.		
19	MR. GREENE: That's fine, Your Honor.		
20	BY MR. GREENE:		
21	Q What then was done in response to this email?		
22	A Basically, I followed up with Reuben a couple of times. It's		
23	something you always we sound guilty when you say that it's not that,		
24	it's not true, it just doesn't make sense. And I've asked, has Mr. Simon		
25	ever responded to say, no, this isn't true, that's not what I meant,		

1 anything like that. Nothing's ever been sent.

2 Q Did this email have any effect on your relationship with Mr.3 Simon?

A That pretty much ended any time I'll ever speak to the man
again, because he knew how much the club means to me, and how
much I've put into it, how many years of my life it put into it, to make it
what it is. And it just -- it felt like he was trying to hurt me.

8 Q Do you have an understanding whether Mr. Simon was
9 made aware of Reuben's concerns, or the board's concerns?

A My attorneys told me that they made --

11 MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection.

12 THE WITNESS: -- him aware.

13 MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Hearsay, what other people told him.

14 MR. GREENE: And you have to understand the Judge has15 already sustained that objection.

16 THE COURT: Okay. Do you know this outside of somebody17 else telling you?

18 THE WITNESS: No.

19 THE COURT: Okay.

20 BY MR. GREENE:

10

Q Okay. Brian, let's begin at the beginning, after dealing with
that, and then work our way back to some other comments that were
made, okay. This is your first time you have a chance to introduce
yourself to the Court. Give us a little bit of CliffsNotes version of who
you are?

A Okay. I grew up in Canada. I grew up out in the country,
about 20 miles from the nearest town. I graduated from high school.
We were fairly poor. My dad was an auto worker, and I grew up in the
'80s, which was a bad time in Ontario for auto industry. After high
school I couldn't afford to go to university, and neither could my older
brother, he was a year ahead of me. I had to drop out because we didn't
have enough money.

8 We both worked in factories. I worked in factories for three years,
9 my brother worked in factories for four years, and helped pay each
10 other's way through college, and graduated from Western Ontario
11 School of Business, it's one of the top-ranked undergraduate institutions
12 in the world.

And from there I got a job in Houston working commodity
derivatives with Enron in '94. I worked there for a couple of years and
went to Harvard Business School. After Harvard Business School I
worked in Wall Street, in institutional equity sales for six years, up until
the point where my wife's father got terminal cancer. And she was an
only child, so we moved to Santa Monica to be with him.

19 It wasn't something I could do with the job I did. The job I did I
20 worked on a trading floor; you can't really do it in Santa Monica. So,
21 from that point forward we took over her dad's business. Later bought it
22 when we moved it to Nevada, and we started our own company. We
23 started pediped footwear. It's a kids' show company that makes shoes
24 up until around seven, eight-years-old, for children.

25

And then after growing that company for a bit we needed more

1	space, and	d we couldn't find it in California, we moved to Nevada in 2006.
2	٥	When did you meet Angela?
3	А	We went undergrad together.
4	Q	Where did you meet, Western Ontario?
5	А	We were in the same business Western Ontario, the same
6	business s	school class.
7	Q	How long have you been married?
8	А	Fifteen years.
9	Q	Kids?
10	А	Yes.
11	Q	How many?
12	А	I guess 16 years, sorry. Caroline, whose birthday's today. I
13	appreciate you letting her go. She's 15 today and Lauren, she's 13.	
14	Q	Sir, we can appreciate that. What do you do for a living now,
15	Brian?	
16	А	Just run a bunch of small companies. I have Pediped, which
17	l manage	on a daily basis. American Grating, which I manage, but
18	somebody who's quite competent runs it. I used to build houses and	
19	stuff. This	s ended that business. I also, in partnership with my brother,
20	who he'	s been into cryptocurrency forever, so we run some operations
21	that basica	ally confirm cryptocurrency transactions.
22	Q	Brian, why did this lawsuit end your construction business?
23	А	Construction is a cash flow business, and basically I needed
24	the cash fi	rom this house to keep building another house. So, when
25	when that	house became tied up all my capital in the house became tied

up too. You can't acquire and start building your next house, unless you
 want do leverage with that.

3 Q You were described as being focused in this litigation. So
4 apart from this litigation do you have hobbies and interests?

A My kids and I go skiing. I spend a lot of time with youth
volleyball, travelling around, watching my kids play, and we go on
vacations.

8 Q Brian, this volleyball team was discussed, or described as a
9 charitable organization, a non-profit. Do you have any other charitable
10 and non-profit organizations that you and your wife work with in any
11 capacity?

12 Α Well, over the last ten years we've supported numerous 13 charities, mostly focused on kids. We set up a pediped foundation. That 14 gave away around \$3 million to children's charities. Make a Wish used 15 to be a large charity that we did. Every year we would give them 16 hundreds of thousands of dollars. I also donate to charities, my 17 interests, like the Folded Flag Foundation, is a big one for us. Local 18 schools. We give money to -- I think we give about -- small donations to 19 about 100 schools.

And then whenever there's a natural disaster we always send
shoes. We try to -- like in Haiti we connected with a convent down there,
and we shipped them all a whole bunch of shoes, so they can hand them
out, stuff like that.

Q Any other charitable organizations or non-profits that you
and Angela are involved with, you'd like to share with the Judge?

A We started Vegas Aces, basically in -- four years ago. There
 was a real vacuum for youth sports for girls in the town. Volleyball,
 because we don't have middle school here. What wasn't well-done, and
 a lot of the girls that had potential to play that sport because they didn't
 start young enough they really couldn't compete in a lot the scholarship
 market unless you were a super-gifted athlete.

So, with the help from the UNLB coaches and the USC coach,
they're very generous with their time, all of these college coaches, they
helped us set up a one-port gym in the back. My wife and I financed it,
we paid for it all. It lost money every year, of course. And then during
this, I had already committed to say we were going to move and build a
large facility, and I started building that during this lawsuit, and it was
finished June of -- a year and a half ago.

This is my proudest thing. Like in four years since we built this,
with huge community support, and huge support from the college
community, we've won three national championships, which is
something nobody ever has done in Las Vegas.

18 Q Thank you, Brian. Let's move to a different topic about how
19 you became to be friends with and know the Simons. When did that
20 relationship first form in your recollection?

21

22

A Our children went to preschool together, I believe.

Q When was that?

A It was probably ten years ago. It's been awhile. And for a
couple, a couple of years, or three years they attended school together.
And then we went -- our wives planned some vacations together. We've

gone away skiing, we went to Bora Bora, and to Ko Samui. They met us
 there when Angela and I were there for a wedding.

3 Q When you were on these family trips, or at any time, did you
4 get to have an understanding as to what Danny did for a living?

A He was a lawyer.

O Did you guys talk about your respective careers, to see if you
had an understanding, or just dude talk, or anything like that?

A No. Well, we'd talk about stuff, but not a super amount of
work, but I understand he's a personal injury lawyer, yes.

10 Q Let's move on. Again, the Judge is completely familiar with
11 the facts of this underlying case, so we don't want to spend an inordinate
12 amount of time discussing the flood. If you give, once again, the Cliff
13 Note's version to the Judge as to how this happened and how your
14 concerns were raised?

A Basically in 2016, a sprinkler had blew in a house that was
five-weeks from completion. It was a 12,000 square foot spec house I
was building. Because ironically it was the highest point in the entire
house, that's the sprinkler that blew, and flooded the entire house. And I
was in LA, I got the call from Mark Giberti, because he went on Monday
morning, and the water just poured out when he opened the front door.

He called me in LA, I drove home, and by the time I got home the remediation company had already ripped all the drywall down. In a custom home everything insulated at the -- in the interior and exterior so there's no sound. So, all the insulation, it was just a disaster.

25

5

And then we started remediating it. United Restorations Market

called them, which is a friend of his son's I guess, running that company,
and they were cleaning it up. In the next three weeks Mark and I spent
12 to 15 hours a day there, just trying to see what we could salvage, and
get out of there, we took dumpsters, and dumpsters and stuff out of the
house. Then I got on with trying to rebuild it, and the rest is history,
that's why we're here.

Q Yes, we are. So, you figured out you needed some lawyers
to get through this. And we've already heard you kind of were led to
Danny through your wife, and tell us again, though, with your words,
just yes or no answers, how this decision was reached?

A Kinsale asked for the head and everything else, and they had it tested, that they were going to pay the claim. Like the adjuster was like, yeah, we just need adjuster's estimates. They got three estimates, and I think when the size of the estimates came in they just flaked, and they called and -- actually they sent a letter and said the claim's refused it's Viking's fault, limited to a manufacturing defect, it's not our problem.

And at that point I was told by everybody there, our insurance
adjuster -- or broker, sorry, and everyone else who had experience with
this on the job, that they were responsible. Lange installed it, and they
would inevitably pay. So, I figured, I just need a simple push for them.

My insurance broker recommended somebody, whose name was Craig Marquis, his name's been brought up a couple of times, did a preliminary call with him. I didn't feel comfortable because of some of the actions he was going to take against Lange and their contractor's license, that didn't really make sense to me.

1	I also talked to our Estate attorney, Mark Katz, but he was sick at			
2	the time, and then Angela suggested I call Danny. I sent him an email,			
3	and that v	and that was what we've already seen in evidence.		
4	۵	And you met at Starbuck's didn't you?		
5	А	On the Saturday. Yeah. He asked me to do a summary of all		
6	the stuff a	nd bring it over. We met on Starbuck's on St. Rose.		
7	٥	What day?		
8	А	Saturday, May 28th, 2016.		
9		MR. GREENE: I'm going to show Exhibit 5		
10		THE COURT: 5.		
11		MR. GREENE: From his book binder, page number 1.		
12	BY MR. GREENE:			
13	٥	I'm going to show you what's been I'm going to admit it		
14	into evidence as we called it a super bill but it's a January of 2018 bill.			
15	This is the	e first page of that. Have you seen this document?		
16	А	Yes.		
17	۵	Do you see that date on there; what's the date on top?		
18	А	5/27/16.		
19	۵	What's the description, Brian?		
20	А	Email chain with client, re: representation.		
21	۵	Representation of you?		
22	А	Yes.		
23	۵	How much were you charged for that?		
24	А	At this point he was doing it for free, but I actually paid for		
25	this wel	I, I've been billed for. And I paid for the days on the original		
		70		

1	bill; it's \$5	50 an hour.
2	٥	The very first day?
3	А	Correct.
4		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Is that 5, John, I'm sorry.
5		MR. GREENE: I'm sorry?
6		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Is that Exhibit 5?
7		MR. GREENE: Yes.
8		THE COURT: Yes.
9		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I apologize, sorry.
10		MR. GREENE: Start on page 1.
11		MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I didn't mean to interrupt, I apologize.
12		MR. GREENE: No worries.
13		THE WITNESS: Yes. I was billed from the first day.
14	BY MR. G	REENE:
15	٥	And even on Exhibit 2, can we show you that one too, Brian?
16	А	Yes, please.
17		MR. GREENE: This will be Exhibit 2, page 1, Judge.
18		THE COURT: Okay.
19	BY MR. G	REENE:
20	Q	Can you see that?
21	А	Yes.
22	Q	What does that first line say, Frank?
23	А	Initial meeting with client: one and three-quarter hours.
24	٥	You have no idea what date that was, at least as far as the
25	billing is c	concerned, correct?
		- 80 -

1	А	Correct.
2	Q	But was there any other initial meeting, than that initial
3	meeting at	t Starbucks?
4	А	No.
5	Q	Did you pay this bill
6	А	Yes.
7	Q	for 100 1.75 hours?
8	А	Yes, I did.
9	Q	We'll get into more in just a little bit, Brian, about what
10	invoices h	ave been paid, okay. So, Mr. Simon gets involved, but it didn't
11	settle, corr	rect?
12	А	No.
13	Q	Correct, yes?
14	А	Yes, sorry. It did not settle.
15	Q	I know, sorry. It's about my leading question that I got away
16	with. I app	preciate that. We talked, and you did on cross-examination, I
17	know a lot of yes and no answers, but do you have a recollection as to	
18	the substance of the conversations you had with Mr. Simon, when the	
19	amount of	the fee was discussed?
20	А	Yes.
21	Q	Would you please share that with the Judge?
22	А	Danny called and said, Look, they're not going to settle. This
23	is not goin	ig to be
24		THE COURT: Okay. Do you know what date this was?
25		THE WITNESS: This is June 10th of 2016.

1	THE COURT: Okay.
2	BY MR. GREENE:
3	Q What was said?
4	THE COURT: What did he say?
5	THE WITNESS: He said, they're not going to settle, we're
6	going to need to file a lawsuit, and I'm going to start incurring expenses.
7	The rate at which I've been approved by the Court, my court-approved
8	rate is \$550 an hour, and I hate to charge friends and stuff, but this is
9	going to start costing money. Do you approve of filing a lawsuit against
10	them?
11	I approved and accepted his rate, and then on Monday he
12	emailed me a copy of the lawsuit to read over, and he filed it on
13	Tuesday.
14	Q There was a discussion about whether or not you had any
15	idea about what Ms. Ferrel was going to be charging. Did Mr. Simon
16	discuss at all, in the initial meeting, or that meeting on June 10th,
17	whether Ms. Ferrel was going to be involved in the handling of your
18	case?
19	A No, he did not.
20	Q Who did he indicate to you who was going to be doing the
21	work on your case, when you met with him?
22	A Danny Simon.
23	Q What was your involvement with Mr. Simon, that you recall,
24	after the Starbuck's meeting, and then you have the telephone
25	conversation with him about fees and scope of work; what happened

1

2

15

next?

A I'm sorry?

Q No worries. So, we talked about the Starbuck's meeting, we
talked about the telephone conversation you had with Danny about fees.
What happened next with Danny's representation of you, as your
attorney?

A He filed a lawsuit on -- on Tuesday, the following Tuesday.
He emailed it to me on a Monday for me to read over. This was -- it was
the Friday of the phone call, there was a weekend in between. And I
read it over on the Monday and then it was filed with the Court on June
14th on the Tuesday.

12 Q Brian, I got a little bit ahead of myself, I apologize. Have you
13 ever had the opportunity to retain lawyers to represent your business
14 interests, prior to the time that you were needing to retain Danny?

A Yes.

16 Q And describe that, briefly for the Judge, the experience you
17 had and the reasons why, so we can get a better understanding?

A I've had an immigration lawyer. After I left Goldman Sachs I
had to do my own immigration. I -- Pediped, somebody stole our patent,
started counterfeiting our shoes. We had to sue them in the Federal
Court of Southern New York, or the Southern District of New York, I
believe it was called.

l've had real estate lawyers. When you do a commercial real
estate transaction, you have to have a real estate lawyer, look over and
do all the documents. I've had an estate attorney, I think it's just a fancy

name, he basically did our will, and also did our family trust to pass on
 our assets to our children.

And then regular day-to-day stuff, we, you know, like States will
send you something saying, hey, you should file income tax, so we have
corporate lawyers that we have to send that stuff to and say, hey, do I
need to do this or not?

7

Q Who was the Law Firm Baker Hostetler?

A Baker & Hostetler is the law firm that pediped had used,
American Grating had used them. We had a partner there, Lisa Carteen
that would represent us, and sort of work our way through the other
lawyers, direct us to who was needed for each thing. Like if it was
customs, you know, we need to know what type of duty to pay on the
goods we're importing, or it's a business contract, she would direct it.
We've used them for probably 15 years.

15

Q How about Howard & Howard?

A Howard & Howard, a partner from Baker moved there, and
she's at Howard & Howard in the LA office. So, we use them for filing
trademarks. We have a whole bunch of trademarks. We have
intellectual property that need to up-kept. And right now, with the new
sales tax -- Supreme Court judgment about sales tax, we're using them
to guide us through what we're supposed to do as an internet seller in
this new environment.

Q Brian, at any time that Danny was talking about his fees,
when you first established a relationship with him until the end, did he
ever discuss with you whether or not his fees a bargain, hourly-wise, in

1 | relation to the other lawyers he would hire?

A No. He never compared his fees. He basically said, this is
my court-approved rate, and because you've got this clause in your
contract you'll get all the money back when you win, anyway. Baker &
Hostetler, we pay a variety of fees, depending on the lawyer. The same
with Howard & Howard, although we've only used three or four of
Howard & Howard's lawyers so far.

8 Q Thank you. What sorts of fee agreements, Brian, have you
9 dealt with in your business life?

A The Crane Pomerantz one, which I'm not sure if it's a fee
agreement, or an expert witness agreement. I signed that one. Angela
usually deals with the fee agreements. Then some lawyers, you don't
have to have them anyway, and you just call them, and they tell you how
much it is, and they know your bill after they've done the task that was
needed.

16 Q Would you describe the bulk of your hourly -- of your fee
17 agreements. It is hourly, hybrid contingent, something different, flat fee?

A They're all hourly. I've never even got a flat fee one.

19 Q Do you have an understanding as to what Baker Hostetler
20 charges per hour, amongst their --

21MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection. Relevance --22BY MR. GREENE:

Q -- partners and attorneys?

18

23

24

MR. CHRISTIANSEN: -- Your Honor.

25 THE COURT: Mr. Greene, relevance?

1		MR. GREENE: Well, it's relevant to show that Brian well,
2	actually, l'	ll withdraw that, forget that.
3	BY MR. GI	REENE:
4	Q	At any time in the beginning of your relationship with Danny,
5	did he eve	er ask for a contingency fee agreement?
6	А	No.
7	Q	Was it ever discussed?
8	А	No until we started having the discussion in the airport bar.
9		THE COURT: In where?
10		THE WITNESS: The San Diego
11	BY MR. GI	REENE:
12	Q	And what date was that?
13	А	August 9th, I believe, 2017.
14	Q	Did Danny have a structure a structured discussion with
15	you on what the what the attorney/client relationship' would be?	
16	А	No, it was you mean in the airport bar
17	Q	No, back up, I'm sorry. I'm sorry to confuse you. Let's go
18	back to Ju	ne of 2016. Did he have a structured relationship with you?
19	There's di	scussion with as to what the nature of the fee agreement
20	would be?	
21	А	Yes. I would pay him \$550 an hour, and he would represent
22	me in this	case. He would file the lawsuit, and follow-up and did
23	everything	g that lawyers do in cases.
24	Q	I appreciate that.
25		THE COURT: And was this at the bar in San Diego?

1		MR. GREENE: No, Judge, I'm sorry. That was the June 10,	
2	2016 meeting.		
3		THE COURT: Okay.	
4		MR. GREENE: And telephone conversation that resulted in	
5	the litigati	on being planned.	
6		THE COURT: Okay.	
7	BY MR. GI	REENE:	
8	Q	Did Danny ever present you with a written fee agreement to	
9	sign?		
10	А	No.	
11	Q	I'm going to show you some documents in a few minutes,	
12	one dated	November 27th, 2017. It seems to be a several page	
13	document	, and what's a document called a retainer agreement, do you	
14	remember	r receiving that?	
15	А	Yes. I was in China, I believe.	
16	Q	Let's cover that in a few minutes, just so we have everything	
17	encapsula	ted under that certain topic; okay Brian?	
18	А	Okay.	
19	Q	When this litigation was filed against Viking and Lange, and	
20	those relat	ted entities, did you have an understanding as to what the	
21	nature of t	that litigation was going to, what it was going to entail?	
22	А	I was told I could get my legal fees back, and whatever my	
23	costs were	e to repair the damage. I basically needed the money to repair	
24	the damag	ge, so I could get the house on the market. That was the urgent	
25	part.		

1	٥	There've been several questions and answers, it talks about,	
2	about approximately a \$500,000 repair bill. Is that your understanding		
3	А	Yeah. All bills came in around 300,000 to \$800,000, and the	
4	remediation company had billed \$73,000. So, it puts you right in the		
5	500,000 range.		
6	٥	What were the circumstances that you remember with Danny	
7	Mr. Simon, excuse me, discussing with you about, that you would get		
8	your fees and costs back from the litigation, how was that presented to		
9	you?		
10	А	Well, it was during the conversation that he was going to	
11	start incurring costs and needed to bill me. He told me, but in your		
12	contract you're entitled to get all your money back for your legal, so		
13	you'll get this money back.		
14	٥	Was that your expectation as well?	
15	А	Yes.	
16	٥	Do you have a recollection, Brian, what Lange's counsel and	
17	the Lange Defendant took throughout this litigation, as to whether or not		
18	they were	willing to pay you attorneys' fees and costs, pursuant to that	
19	agreement?		
20	А	I don't have personal knowledge of their conversations at all.	
21	٥	Okay. Did you choose to be actively involved in this	
22	litigation, Brian?		
23	А	Yes, I did.	
24	٥	How come?	
25	А	Well, the brunt of the case didn't really begin until January of	
		- 88 - AA01241	

2017, when Danny was Mr. Simon was filing various things, and then
depositions were going to start. From the start of it, just to help
everyone understand construction, some of the technical stuff, I knew a
whole bunch about the sprinkler how it worked, why it went off, you
know, a ton of different stuff, so I started helping out with the
depositions, and then deposition questions.

The first person to go was Vince Diorio with Lange, and he sort of
danced around and said a lot of things that just were blatantly untrue, if
you'd ever worked in construction you would know they bordered on the
ridiculous. So, from that day forward, pretty much I was involved in the
case.

12 THE COURT: And just so we're clear, I know a lot of people
13 are -- we're all kind of struggling with how to refer to Mr. Simon. Mr.
14 Simon, do you have any objection to some people calling you Danny?

MR. SIMON: Call me whatever you want, Judge.

THE COURT: Okay. I just want to make sure that the record
is clear, because everybody tries to catch themselves. But just whenever
we say Danny we are talking about Mr. Simon; we're talking about the
same person. But I know everybody has been making conscious efforts
to correct themselves. But I just wanted to know, Mr. Simon, if you had
any preference or any objection?

MR. SIMON: No preference, Your Honor.

23 THE COURT: Okay.

15

22

24 MR. GREENE: Just don't call you late for dinner.
25 BY MR. GREENE:

Q Describe some of the things that you did, Brian, that you
 remember, to uncover the scope of Viking's conduct or omissions in this
 case.

A We really didn't know this was a Viking problem until the
Viking's PMK was deposed on May 3rd. It was crystal clear the guy was
lying about a lot of things. And we still didn't know what, but he lied
about ISO procedures, simple factory things that I happened to know
because I worked in factories for so long. And from there I think
everybody was on edge to look for different things.

And the first -- they gave us some documents that day. Some of
them were suspicious, some of the power points didn't make sense. It's
clear that they had been presenting that this was an installer's problem.
And if it was so limited world-wide in scope to what the PMK was
claiming, it didn't really make sense that they had executives giving
power points on why this is a problem with the installers and not the
manufacturers.

17 Then when they started dumping documents is the term that we 18 used, that the first drop of documents was in the thousands after the 19 ones they had brought to the -- the May 3rd deposition. Those -- those 20 came in -- I believe the juicy ones came in in July and Ashley put them 21 up in drop box. She -- she went through the emails that were in there, 22 which I was told that's a typical place where attorneys go to look for 23 juices in the emails that are -- are turned over. And she sent a summary 24 around two weeks later, around the 19th. At that --

25

Of?

0

1	А	Of all the emails through	
2	Q	The date being? You said the 19th.	
3	А	Of June.	
4	٥	Okay.	
5	А	2016, I think it was. It might have been July. I apologize.	
6	July.		
7		THE COURT: And who sent the summary?	
8		THE WITNESS: Ashley did.	
9		THE COURT: Okay.	
10		THE WITNESS: And when I went into the drop box and	
11	started going through, it was clear she was never going to get through		
12	all the documents because the emails were only a small portion of what		
13	was dropped. So, then I started going through everything.		
14	BY MR. GREENE:		
15	Q	Brian, is there a chance you could be confused about the	
16	date of the year? You just said 2016. All the emails we've had back and		
17	forth don't show that, so.		
18	А	l apologize. 2017.	
19	Q	Okay. So, what did you do once you received that bunch of	
20	informatio	on regarding Viking in that July of 2017 email?	
21	А	The the first things I started doing after I got access to the	
22	drop- off c	locuments was going through them. The one person that was	
23	named in an email from there was talking within Viking. They were		
24	talking about a U.K. person which they have different slander laws over		
25	there, apparently, saying that this was a bigger problem in the U.S. than		

it was in the U.K. And he said he had heard from someone at FSS, which 1 2 is Fire Sprinkler Systems, that it -- that there was 93 activations. 3 I started searching under this guy's name, Harold Rogers, until I 4 found a lawsuit where Viking actually sued Harold Rogers. And I asked 5 Ashley if she could get me the lawsuit so I could read it, and she did. I 6 downloaded the lawsuit. I read through it as -- you know, I'm not a 7 lawyer, but it seemed to indicate that Viking was suing Harold Rogers 8 and another man named Hallman [phonetic]. 9 They own two different companies. They're the largest purchaser 10 of the V.K. 457 in the entire world. They purchased around 55 percent of 11 all the heads that were ever installed of this product. 12 How many did you learn that that might have been? 0 Later in the case found out it was 5.5 million have been 13 Α 14 installed world-wide. 15 0 So go on with what you did to under -- uncover what you 16 did. 17 Α So then, I wanted to talk to these guys because anytime that 18 Viking sues their largest customer of a product, obviously there's a 19 problem. I had sent an email to Mr. Simon and Ms. Ferrel about this. 20 They attempted to contact -- I gave them Harold's contacting 21 information. He didn't return their calls. 22 Finally, I believe, I called him July 24th myself. He picked up, a 23 super nice guy, talked to me for a long time. He was actually right in the 24 middle of a settlement conference. In his conference room he had 25 Viking's head counsel there, some of their management, and his

attorneys and they were reaching a settlement. And he still spent
 probably about an hour talking to me.

And then on July 26th, 2017, I sent an email to Mr. Simon and Ms.
Ferrel just documenting what I learned from Harold.

Did you contact anyone else, additional activations or
anything else that might have affected the value of this case?

A Over the case Harold kept leading me to other people and
other people led me to other people and it just kind of grew from there. I
spoke with Keith Rhoades in the U.K., who had activations in the United
Kingdom, which, you know, blows away the heat defense that Viking
was blaming these things were only going off because they were being
exposed to heat.

13 Q Explain that just a bit. Again, give us a summary of why14 that's important.

A The heat defense by Viking was basically to say if these
heads ever got exposed to over 100 Fahrenheit, 100 Fahrenheit, the -- the
solder link that holds the sprinkler plugged could be damaged and then
at any given time in the future could go off. This was their -- their
defense and their, you know, the hill they wanted to die on.

They had a whole bunch of other defenses about heat, but the 100
Fahrenheit was the end and, you know, these -- these things were going
off world-wide. It didn't matter where; they were going in the Pacific
Northwest; they were going off in Pennsylvania.

And speaking with Keith, they basically had almost bankruptedhim. They almost bankrupted Nigel Chandler [phonetic] in the U.K.

because they spoke up about it. And like I said, my understanding was
 they have different slander or libel or whatever it's called laws over
 there, and Viking basically threatened them, to sue them, out of
 existence.

5 He really helped me. He sent me -- he referred me to James 6 Carver. James Carver is the El Segundo Fire Marshal. He also sits on 7 the board of the California State Fire Suppression Council, which deals 8 with fire suppression, which sprinklers are -- are part of. I called him. 9 We traded calls back and forth. And he had been given a letter on Viking 10 letterhead which he shared and was later disclosed and discovered, too, 11 by the way, that said that there were very few activations. And at the 12 time, Harold Rogers had documented over a hundred.

13 Q Let's go back for a second. Were you there at the PMK14 deposition of Viking in this litigation?

A Yes, I was.

16 Q Do you remember the number of activations that he owned17 up to?

18 A Forty-six world-wide.

19 THE COURT: Forty-six?

THE WITNESS: Forty-six.

21 BY MR. GREENE:

15

20

Q After you had done this homework, did you gain an
understanding as to a different number of activations world-wide?
A By the end of this case, I had 326 with most of them have

25 addresses, a lot of them have owners at the houses, they have the

1	installers, they had if then getting that information if I could find a		
2	discovery document, they would have the bates number of any		
3	document that that was applied to that. Mostly what Viking was giving		
4	us was basically a bunch of random pictures. You couldn't tell how		
5	many activations there possibly were. They had no idea of any		
6	addresses, they said. They had no idea of, you know, whether it went off		
7	or not. And I made a large excel spreadsheet documenting I believe the		
8	end count was 326.		
9	Q Who did you provide that to?		
10	A Danny and Ashley.		
11	Q Did they ask for it?		
12	A Well, as I kept updating it, they kept asking for it. Once in		
13	this courtroom they asked for it. Her Honor had asked them how many		
14	activations happened before the June 14th filing of your lawsuit. They		
15	didn't know. They didn't have the paper there. They texted me, asked		
16	me, you know, how many had happened. I just pulled out this		
17	spreadsheet. It was all numbered by date. I sorted it all by date. And		
18	you could just run your finger right down and go right across. And I		
19	forget what the number was, a hundred and some odd.		
20	Q So over 300 are discovered by you of activations world-wide?		
21	A Correct.		
22	Q Is that a fair number?		
23	A Correct.		
24	Q Okay. Is there anything else that you did you'd like to share		
25	with the Judge to help uncover the scope of of your claims against		

1

Viking in this litigation?

2 Α So, when I spoke with James Carver, the Fire Marshal in 3 California, he was out of budget to open an investigation on them, and 4 he was hoping to get more budget in the next budget year, whatever. I 5 guess states give out money every year. He had been told it was a small 6 problem. Harold had told him it wasn't a small problem. And he asked if 7 I would share information with him, if he would share information with --8 with me. I told him I couldn't share a lot of stuff because it's still under 9 protective order, but I'd gladly share of anything that wasn't.

He sent me an email of six more houses that were never disclosed
by Viking that fire marshals in California had actually investigated,
reported where the sprinkler head was, which is really important
because the heat defense later on claimed oh, all these things happened
in top floors of -- of houses in the desert.

So, of course, it's a heat problem. More than half of these things
occurred on -- on the main floor of two story houses. So, it's completely
random. It was obviously a manufacturing defect that went off
randomly.

19 I also had letters that Zurich -- the insurance carrier in this case was
20 Zurich Insurance. Zurich had tested this product in 2015, '15. Even
21 though they're still defending my case, Zurich was providing the lawyers
22 to defend my case. 2015 Zurich went to a lab called Burbone [phonetic].
23 And they got a report, and the report said this product is a
24 manufacturing defect. They went back to the lab for rebuttal that it
25 wasn't, and the lab reiterated it's a manufacturing defect.

1	Q	Let's talk about another laboratory. What is Underwriter's
2	Laboratory to your understanding?	

A UL is an organization that certifies project -- products, excuse
me. They -- they certify three billion or some unbelievable number of
products. But for fire suppression you have to be UL listed, which
means you have to pass a whole series of 40 tests in order to -- to be
able to stamp it as UL and allow it to be used in -- in building.

8 There's only three people that make sprinklers. It's an oligopoly.
9 There's Tyco, there's Reliable, and there's Viking. And all of these
10 products have to be certified UL listed or you can't use them in buildings.

11 Q Do you have any opinion whether or not the Underwriters
12 Laboratory testing standards or lack thereof had any bearing at all upon
13 this case?

A

| ---

14

17

15 MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection. Speculation, Your Honor.16 He's not a lawyer.

MR. GREENE: I just asked if he knows.

18 MR. CHRISTIANSEN: He's not a lawyer.

MR. GREENE: One doesn't need to be a lawyer to be able to
have an understanding. With all the work and scope of work he's done
to research this, one doesn't need to be an expert to go to a class to
determine this. He -- if I can set a foundation, he's spent hundreds upon
hundreds of hours studying this issue, speaking with experts who have
been testifying in other cases, but he has at least as much knowledge
about this as anybody out there.